

John Carter Brown.

Mr Perrys copy

C

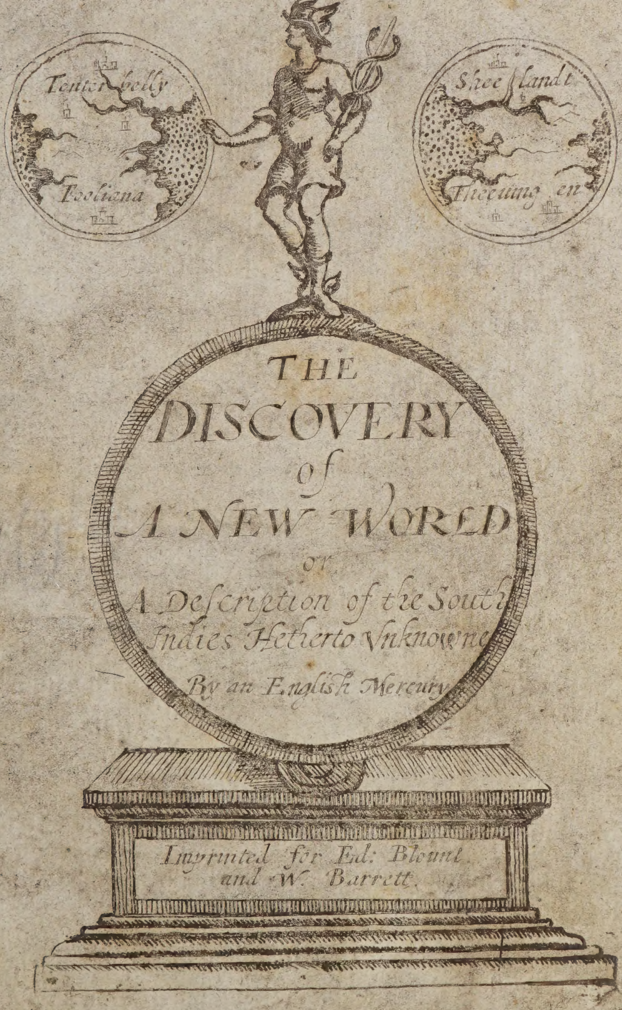
Bishop Joseph Hall

Cat. 1607 [9]

Hall, Joseph

1609 (sees printed cat.)

STC 12686



THE DISCOVERY of A NEW WORLD

or

A Deſcription of the South Indies Hetherto Vnknowne

By an English Mercury

Imprinted for Ed: Blount and W. Barrett.

RPJCB

TO THE TRVE mirror of trueſt honor, WILLIAM Earle of *Penbroke.*

JOHN CARTER BROWN

IF IT BE in offence (my noble LORD) to ſhew our Affections vnto thoſe wee honor in any obiect of dutyfullneſſe whatſoeuer: hen haue I offended, and muſt kneele

JOHN CARTER BROWN

for remiſſion. But if loue and gratitude be lawdable effects, in what forme ſoeuer they appeare, then haue not I broken any condition of *decorum*, in conſecrating this worke to your illuſtrious honour. It bare the badge of an honorable Patron in the originall: and I could make it doe no leſſe in the tranſlation. And for mine election, the worlds generall decay of the eſteeme of learning, in thoſe breaſts that haue beſt meanes to ſupport it, and the farre-ſpread fame of your glory, by that Phœnix-bounty that hath left all the land to build her neſt in your boſome, theſe motiues haue more then induced mee to approache ſo neere that bright luſtre your Honour lights the world with, as to beare one part in the Hymnes of your prayſes, by this dutifull dedication. And (good my Lord) herein bee you my ſeauen-fold ſhield againſt the ſhott of all thoſe bliſtered mouthes, whoſe moſt felicitie is to miſ-interprete moſt

mali-

nalicioufſlie : Or doe but giue mee
oote-holde, and then let mee alone
o beate all their diſgraces about their
wne eares, and the whole worlds, in
true Satyrick furie ; in an *Arioſtoes*
Swanne, that ſhall ſnatch their names
rom times all-waſting skirt, and beare
hem vp, to euer-laſting recorde in the
Temple of Infamie. But for my dutie
o your ſacred vertues, let this expreſſe
nee : I will bee that *Bolognian* dogge,
hoſe faith purchaſed him this Epi-
aph : that hee did alwayes

Latrai a ladri, & a gli amanti tacqui, &c.

arke lowd at theeues, and make them euer faile:
ut whẽ friends came, lay down, & wagd his taile.

uch am I : conſecrated to your Lord-
ips ſeruice: and vnder the protecti-
n of this mine owne zeale, aduen-
re to preſent you with *A diſcoue-*
e and no diſcouerie, of a world and no
orld, both knowne and vnknowne, by a

traueller that neuer trauelled. Written firſt in Latine, and no Latine, and now tranſlated, and yet not tranſlated, by the ſame man, yet not the ſame man that firſt of all pend it.

Your Honours moſt
zealouſly deuoted:

I. H.

I. H. the Tranſlator, vnto I. H. the Author.

SIR, if the turning of your witty worke into our mother tongue doe diſtaſt you, blame not any but your ſelfe that wrote it: Language doth not alter the ſence of any thing. I had as leeue one called me knaue in Engliſh *as in* Italian. *Where I varye from your Originall, it is eyther to expreſſe your ſence, or preſerue your conceit. Thus I hope to heare you ſatisfied: for others, if any ſnarle, Ile bite as deepe as they: ſince that*

Wrong, & Reuenge infuſe more feruent ſpirit,
Then all the Muſes can; in right of merit.

Your grauity and place, Enuie *as well as I muſt reuerence: if you but reſt vnmoou'd, let any man elſe kiske, Ile*

ſcorne

ſcorne him: let the whole world of fleering Critiques traduce mee, or no, it skilles not whether: Both, I am arm'd for, one I looke for, neither I care for. Thus, from him that euer will bee yours.

Reſolute, *J.H.*

A Table of the chapters.

The firſt Booke.

THE diſcouery of the land of *Tenter-belly* part of the South Indies bordering vpon *Tierra del fuego*, and the ſituation thereof. *liber* 1. *chapter* 1.
Eat-allia and *Drink-allia*. *chap.*2.
Dreſſem-bourg the firſt Canton of *Eat-allia*. *cap.*3.
Banquetois the ſecond Canton of *Eat-allia*. *cap.*4.
Pewter-platteria the third Canton of *Eat-allia*. *cap.*5.
The metropolitaine Citty of *Eat-allia*

and the peoples conditions. *cap.6.*
The warres of the *Eat-allians.* *cap.7.*
Of *Idle-bergh* an Imperiall free towne. *cap.8.*
The lawes of the land. *cap.9.*
Their religion. *cap.10.*
The election of the great Duke. *cap.11.*
Of *Starue-ling* Iland, or *Hungerland.* *cap.12.*

Drinke-allia the ſecond Prouince of Tenter-belly and the conditions of the Inhabitants.

Chap. 1.

THE ſhires of their countrie. *cap.2.*
The diſcription of *Carouſi-kanikin* the chiefe citty of *Drink-allia*, as alſo of the faſhions and conditions of the *Drink-alls.* *cap.3.*
Of the Knights of the goulden Tunne, and of the lawes of the Cittie. *cap.4.*

The

The artes, and millitary diſcipline of the Drink-alls. *cap.5.*
The funeralls of one of the cheefe Quagmyriſts, and the ſacrifices of *Bacchus.* *cap.6.*
Of *Hot-watria* or *Lycor-Ardent*, and of the Pilgrimage to Saint *Borachio.* *cap.7.* And laſt of the firſt booke.

The ſecond Booke.

THE deſcription of *Shee-landt*, or *Womandecoia* and of the ſituation thereof. *cap.1.*
How the *Goßipingo-eſſes* vſed the author of this deſcouery. *cap.2.*
Their formes of gouernment, and elections of perſons of State. *cap.3.*
The originall of the *Shee-landreſſes.* *cap.4.*
Of *Gigglot-tangir.* *cap.5.*
Of *Double ſex* Ile, otherwiſe called Skrat or *Hermophrodite* Iland. *cap.6.*
Of *Srewſ-bourg.* *cap.7.*
And laſt of the ſecond booke.

The third Booke, or the deſcouery of Fooliana and the Situation and populouſneſſe thereof.

Chap. 1.

THE parts of *Fooliana* and the peoples conditions in general. *cap.2.*
Of *Fooliana* the fickle. *cap.3.*
Of the peoples conditions and attires. *ſect.1.*
Of the Duke and Inhabitants of *Solitaria* the ſad. *ſect.2.3.4.*
Of *Cholericoy* the other Dutchie of *Fooliana* the craggy. *cap.5.*
Fooliana the fond. *cap.6.*
Of *Aſſ-ſex.* *ſect.2.*
Of the Citties of *Cockſ-combria*, and *Aſſſex* and of *Blockſ-foord* the metropolitane ſea. *ſect.3.*
Of the Bourgue-maiſters of *Blockſ-foord.* *ſect.4.*
Of the Marquiſate of *Spendal-ezza.* *ſect.5.and 6.*
Of *Fooliana* the fatte. *cap.7.*

The quality and condition of the people. ſect.2.
The paradiſe of *Fooliana* the fatte. ſect.3.
Of *Fooliana* the deuout. cap.8.
Sectoriona the ſecond Prouince of *Fooliana* the deuout. ſect.2.
The State politique of *Fooliana*, in generall. cap.9.

And laſt of the third booke.

The fourth Booke, or the deſcouery of Thee-uingen and the deſcription thereof.

Chap. I.

THE conditions of the *Robberſ-walders.* cap 2.
The pirats, and Sea-borderers of Robberſ-walder. cap.3.
How the author got into this country of the Harpies. cap.4.
Of *Lyerſ-buy* plaines ; The natures of

the *Leger-demanians* of *Free-purlogne*, and *Bags-death*. cap.5.
Of *Lurtch-thriſt* a Country in *Legerde-maine*. cap.6.
Of *Still-moore*. cap.7.

And laſt of the forth booke.

FINIS.

The occaſion of this trauell, and the pre-inſtruction for it.

MINE acquaintance with trauellers of all ſorts, is both well knowne to our Vniuerſitie men, and recorded by the curteous correſpondence that haue beene euer held betweene ſtrangers and me: whether this of Homer *mooued mee to this humour,*

---πρὸς γὰρ Διός εἰσιν ἅπαντες
ξεῖνοί τε, πτωχοί τε:

Or were it that mine vnquenched thirſt and deſire of knowledge, togither with the applauſiue carriage I found in theſe men, were the motiues to theſe effects, I knowe not. I was already fully acquainted with all the rarities of mine owne Nation: and falling into a diſcourſe of the profit of trauell with two Aliens of my neare acquaintance (Peter Beroaldus,

a French-

a Frenchman , and Adrian Cornelius Droge, *a Dutchman) wherein wee had many delightfull paſſages about compariſons of languages ,conditions ,and cities; at laſt,In troth (quoth* Beroaldus) *I know not as yet what trauell meanes, if hee that leaues his natiue ſoyle to paſſe but into a neighbour countrie , or ouer a neighbour riuer(admit it bee the Rhine,or the Tweed) deſerue this name(as vulgar opinion ſeemes to allow) whereas hee neuer changes eyther skie, ayre , or ſoyle : I ſee not (if this bee true) any profit or worth in the world, contained in trauell. My parents & friends at* Montauban, *haue written very often for my returne , as though I were farre from them : whereas I (beleeue mee) haue imagined my ſelfe all this whole two yeares at home: for how little a way is it from* Mount-auban *to* Paris *, from* Paris *to* Callis , *from* Callis *to* Douer ? *Truely when I thinke of the land, it ſeemes about an elle : in the Mappe a finger-breadth : in the forme of the heauens, iuſt nothing. Nor ſee I any reaſon why that* France *ſhould bee held my natiue ſoyle more then*

all

all Europe: *for if you ſtand vpon diuerſity of language, how many languages (I pray yee) haue yee in* Europe *quite different from the* French? *If the conditions of the nations mooue yee, view not* Europe, *but view the whole world, and euery Prouince thereof, leaning to the qualities of thoſe that adioyne vpon it as the* Polipus *turnes into the colour of euery ſtone ſhee comes neere! O* Beroaldus (*quoth I againe*) *but we do enuie at the licence you haue to contemne trauell: wee (wretches) that like Tortoyſes, are bound to our owne houſes, whileſt you haue taken ſuruey of all the worlds ſingularities, and now that you are filled with their knowledge, you ſet them at nought thus. Might I but view the Snowie* Alpes, *or the ſhady* Pyrenes, *oh how much ſhould I thinke my ſelfe beholding to mine eyes at my reſting time, when all that I had ſeene ſhould turne to my benefit, and ſtore mine vnderſtanding with a freſh fraught of knowledge! Ah how much (quoth* Beroaldus) *doth abſence promiſe him that would bee preſent, and how vaine are the hopes that attend on ignorance! friend,*

when I was at home, vnexperienced, I thought as you do;but triall hath now taught me to ſee mine owne ſimplicity. A trauell of ſo ſmall toyle yeelds eaſie ſatisfaction: and in this, your expectation ſhall exceede your experience in all thoſe nouelties. Forreine parts are ſo like ours, that you cannot thinke them ſtrange to yee, though you neuer ſaw them before. And what is there in all the knowne world, which mapps, and authors cannot inſtruct a man in, as perfectly as his owne eyes? your England is deſcribed by Cambden *: what underſtanding man is there, that cannot, out of him, make as perfect a deſcription of any citie, riuer, monument, or wonder in all your Ile, as well as if hee had viewed it in perſon himſelfe? What part of* Europe *is there that affoords more to a ſtrangers eye then is related by one pen-man or other? The ſeuerall conditions of the people are all deſcribed already: as farre as eyther pen, or experience can ſet downe: but neither can giue any vniuerſall knowledge. The* French *are commonly called raſh, the* Spaniard *proud; the* Dutch *drunken; the* Engliſh *the buſi-bands; the*

Itali-

Italians *effeminate*; *the* Swethen *timoroas*, *the* Bohemians *inhumaine*; *the* Iriſh *barbarous and ſuperſtitious: but is any man ſo ſottiſh, as to thinke that* France *hath no ſtaid man at all in it*; Spaine, *no meacock*; *or* Germanie *none that liues ſoberly? They are fooles (beleeue it) that will tie mens manners ſo firme vnto the ſtarres, that they will leaue nothing to a mans owne power, nothing to the parents natures, nothing to nurture and education. View this* Pernaſſus *here, whereon we liue: Suppoſe here were a Colledge of* Italians, Spaniſh, French, Danes, Dutch *and* Polacques? *doe you thinke to finde more varietie of diſpoſitions in this company of Students, then you may doe amongst your owne* Engliſh?

Turne yee therefore which way yee will, I cannot ſee how this halfe a foote trauell can benefit vs any waye, excepting that wee may reape ſome annimation to learning by the ſight of ſuch great Schollers, as Whitaker, Raynolds, Bellarmine, Beza, Iunius, Lipſius, *and ſuch like as thoſe vvere. Indeede I holde, that your* Drake *and your* Candiſh *were*

trauellers , as alſo Sebaſtian Delcano, *the* Portugheſſe, *becauſe their voyages put girdles about the whole world : Nay I will allow* Chryſtopher Colono *that name alſo, for his diſcouerie of the West* Indies, Franceſco Piccaro , *and* Almagro *for* Peru, Hernando Magellano *for the* Moluccaes, *and* Sir Hugh Willoughbye *for his Northren diſcoueries : together with all ſuch as eyther haue first found out vnknowne regions , or haue brought them to order. And truly (I will tell you two plaine) my minde doth prompt me with ſome noble enterpriſe of this kinde , ſuch as the world might gaze at, and all poſterity record with admiration. With that hee bluſht, and held his peace, as if he had blabd ſome bold ſecret. Yea* Beroaldus *(quoth* Drogius *to him) & dare you not ſpeake it out ? doe you imagine to torture our mindes with ſetting them on worke vpon doubtfull inquiries , or is your modeſt ſecret (hetherto ſo cloſely ſuppreſſed) afraide to aduenture vpon ſo many eares at once ? Nay ſpeake what ere it bee , wee haue cleere browes (looke you) open eares , and faithfull hearts : nor can your vnknowne*

enter

enterpriſe come to light eyther vvi h more ſecuritie, or fitter occaſion. Well Drogius *well, (quoth* Beroaldus*) you take my ſilence in no goo: ſence, but mixe it with your coniectu es, that though great matters neuer goe but (like as Princes doe with their numerous traines) with a great preamble of ambiguous tearmes; yet that I ſhould not doe ſo, but vent a pondrous conceite, a birth that my braine hath trauelld a yeare with, all naked, without any præmonitions. In truth I reſolued at the firſt to let you know it: marry not with-out ſome graduall proceedings, and materiall preparations, without which, I know well how fond the vviſeſt proiect d th commonly ſeeme: but now I ſee my ſelfe chayned to a head-long diſcouerie mauger my beard, vnleſſe I ſhould giue you iuſt cauſe to call my loue to you both, in queſtion. Wherefore you ſhall know it: ſooner (I aſſure you) then I did intend, but with no leſſe willingneſſe: Onely imagine you, that you haue already heard mine intended premonition.*

It hath euer offended me to looke vpon

the Geographicall mapps, and finde this: Terra Auſtralis, nondum Cognita. *The vnknowne Southerne Continent. What good ſpirit but would greeue at this? If they know it for a Continent, and for a Southerne Continent, why then doe they call it vnknowne? But if it bee vnknowne; why doe all the Geographers deſcribe it after one forme and ſite? Idle men that they are, that can ſay, this it is, and yet wee know it not: How long ſhall wee continue to bee ignorant in that vvhich vvee profeſſe to haue knowledeg of?*

Certè ſi nemo vnquam
——vv—Fragilem truci
Commiſiſſet Pelago ratem

If none had euer beeen
So bold as to expoſe
the ſlender barke vnto the Oceans teene

Then vvee might haue had ſome excuſe for our obſtinate (wee may euen as vvell confeſſe it) and notorious idleneſſe: But ſeeing all is opened now; ſeeing there is not a ſhip-boy but knows all the vvindes,

creekes,

creekes, ſhelfes and harbours of the whole world; flie vpon this ſlouth of ours, this more then female feare, this vaine careleſneſſe, that vvittingly and willingly robbes vs of another world. What colour haue vve for it? vvhat feare vve? ſhadowes, or our ſelues? there is heauen, there is earth in that continent, & there is men, perhaps more ciuill then wee are. Who euer expected ſuch wit, ſuch gouernment in China? *ſuch arts, ſuch practiſe of all cunning? wee thought learning had dwelt in our corner of the world: they laugh at vs for it, and well may: auouching that they of al the earth, are two-ey'd men, the* Europians *the one eyd, and all the world elſe, ſtarke blind. But admit there be no men in this climate: it is a ſhame for a wiſe man either to feare or complaine of ſolitarineſſe.*

These thoughts haue fired my breſt full often: and whileſt others neglect them, haue kindled a bold attempt in mee, beyond the reſt. I ſee the land lye vnknowne; no man dreames of it; I will aſſay to diſcouer it. Your enterpriſe Beroaldus *(quoth I) is great, and almoſt more then mortall*

power can execute. How euer it ſucceede, I applaude your generous ſpirit, as like your owne: but as you ſaid, great matters, as they require many præmonitions, ſo doe they more premeditations. Haue you therefore caſt your full account of the dangers, labours, hopes, expences, and all other ſuch accidents as muſt attend this your attempt? There is heauen you ſay: there may bee ſo, and yet you bee kept from the ſight of it by perpetuall darkeneſſe.

There is earth; but you may bee driuen out of that by beaſts and ſerpents: There are men: but perhaps you had rather want their company, when you know them, then haue it. If one of you Patagonian *Giants ſhould catch your and eate you quite vp, where are you then my fine diſcouerer? It is good thinking of thoſe things, but it is dangerous trying. O ſir (ſaith* Beroaldus *againe) you know not that the Cape of good hope lies ouer againſt this land. We muſt hope, and wee muſt dare. Thoſe bug-beares of dangers at fit to fright babies: but they anymate bolder ſpirits. If we ſhould ſticke at them, wee ſhould neuer looke out at our*

owne

owne dores. That was the cauſe America *lay ſo long vnknowne, and had done ſtill (for ought I ſee) but that* GOD *ſent a* Doue *from Heauen, which plucking of an Oliue branch from this Continent, taught vs by that, that there was yet more land, and leſſe ſea then wee dreamed of: O how ſacred ſhall his name be held with all poſterity! His ſtatue ſhalbe aduanced, for vs al to gaze vpon, whilſt earth keepes her foundation. It is as great a glory (thinke I) to bee called* The new worlds diſcouerer, *as her* conqueror. *And why may not wee haue that ſucceſſe, and the like glory? I am the more excited to this, by that ancient, and famous prophecy of* Seneca, *which remayneth vnto vs to fulfill.*

——Venient annis
Secula ſeris, quando Oceanus
Vnicula rerum laxet, & ingens
Pateat Tellus.

Seneca in Medea.

——When certaine years are ſpent
Hereafter; ſhall the ſpumy Ocean ſhew
His ſecret ſtore, and ope to mortals view
——A larger continent.

What

What can be ſpoken more plaine, to point out this diſcouery? Here did Drogius *replie: what Man? beware how you raiſe ſo great a building on ſo weake a foundation. Your* Doue *hath fulfilled your Poets coniectures, all of them, alreadie. The ſumme of yeares is now runne:* America *is that large continent. Dreame you of any other either age, or diſcouery? I know the generality of your opinion (quoth* Beroaldus*) but I doubt of the truth, for Prophecies are alwaies* de futuro*: and what if I prooue the countrie* America *to be knowne to former ages? If I doe,* Senecaes *wordes are no preſage, but an intimation of a thing done. Now I am fully perſwaded that ſome part of theſe weſt* Indies *was that* Ophir*, where* Salomons *and* Hirams *nauy had their gold. For whereas there are fiue ſeuerall opinioniſts touching this,* viz. 1. Rabanus, Maurus *and* Nicholaus de Lyra*, affirming that* Ophir *was in the* Eaſt-Indies. 2. Volateranus*, and* Ortelius*, auoutching it to bee an Iſland in the* Ethiopian *Ocean, from an apocryphall relation of one* Lewis Venetus; 3. Gaſpar Varerius*, who affir-*

me

ned all that was contayned in Pegu, Mala-
ca *and* Sumatra,*to be whilom called by this
name.* 4. Francis Vatablus *whom* Colo-
nus *alſo(as* P. Martyr *ſaith)did follow:who
ſaid that* Hiſpaniola *was* Ophir. 5. Wil-
liam Poſtelius, Goropius Becanus, *and*
Arias Montanus,*all which auoutch direct-
ly that* Ophir *was this continent in which*
Peru *lieth. Of theſe the two laſt, and likeli-
eſt, make for vs, I care not which you take.
The firſt two,* Varerius *hath ouerthrowne,
horſe & foote: to ad more were too ſuperflu-
ous. Sufficeth only that I proue him errone-
ous, in putting* Pegu, Sumatra *&* Malaca
for Ophir. *And firſt, holy writ ſaith plaine,
that thoſe two nauies were two years out, in
each of their voiages to* Ophir: *but ỹ ſpace
of* 10.*months, or* 12. *at the moſt, will ſerue
to paſſe and returne from the red ſea to* Su-
matra: *how then can this propoſition of
time agree with his opinion? what can* Va-
rerius *ſay to this: that nauigation was not
exact then, as the* Portugalls *haue made it
ſince, and therefore in ſuch a vaſt roome for
ignorance, the nauies might ſpend the more
in a wrong courſe.*

Well

Well ſir, but how came Salomon *to the knowledge of this farre diſtant land? From God you ſay, I beleeue yee. So then, hee that taught him that there was ſuch a land, and that there was gold in ſuch a land, and aduiſed him to ſend thither, would not hee (thinke you) ſhew him the right way thether? Againe, the time of their being out is alwaies ſet downe but one: at the end of which they euermore returned, neither ſtaying longer, nor comming ſooner: which proues the diſtance of the place, and not the error of the ſailers. Laſtly, the very name ſpeaketh for vs as plaine as may:* ופר *and* פרו *do but tranſpoſe one letter, and they are all one. Let mee therefore hold you for incredulous obſtinates if you confeſſe not that* America *was knowne long before* Senecaes *time. You are victor* Beroaldus, *quoth I, and may now lawfully triumph: But admit that it was knowne to* Salomon, *and his nauigators; doth it follow therefore that it was diſcouered to the whole world beſides, and ſuch as had no commerce at all with the* Iewes? *or might not the memory of it bee vtterly extinct before the later times of*

the

he Romaines? *Which if it were, your opi-*
ion and Senecaes *preſage are both ouer-*
hrowne. Nay nay, quoth Beroaldus,*I am*
ot ſo eaſily diſheartened with ſhadowes of
eaſon. This fit doubt of yours, giues mee the
ronger foote-hold. Hiſtory is not ſilent in
his diſcouery, but preſerues the memory of
t euen vnto the laſt poſterities of the Ro-
nans. *For you know that from* Salomon
o the building of Carthage *was little leſſe*
hen 150. *yeares. But the* Carthaginians
as Ariſtotle *witneſſeth, nor can I beleeue*
hat they did this in their Citties infancie)
fter a tedious nauigation did finde an Iſ-
and beyond the Gades, *(which can bee*
one but this) ſituate in the Atlantike *ſea;*
herevpon they made a law(which is a true
gne that neither did they people it, nor the
eſt of the world, as then, commonly knew it)
hat none ſhould euer ſaile thether againe;
a ing leaſt the wealthy and pleaſant ſoile
ould allure the Citizens to leaue Car-
hage *and go dwell there. Now the* Greci-
ns *hauing this knowledge of it from* Car-
hage, *how ſhould it bee euer kept from*
ome? *But ſirs, kicke againſt the truth as*

long

long as you liſt, or yeeld to it as I doe: I am moſt firmely perſwaded that Senecaes *large continent is yet vndiſcouered, and ſtaies to yeeld vs this glorie, if we dare venter on it. For my ſelfe; I am comming (my world) after ſo many vowes, and delaies, now I come at laſt, all fraight with hope and confidence, either to vnmaske thee to* Europe, *or to lay my bones in thee. And you (my friends and fellowes) if there bee any true vertue, or loue of glory in your breaſts, goe and ſhare with mee in my fortunes in this great enterpriſe. Shame goe with thoſe frozen boſomes that affect nothing but ſecurity and inglorious eſtate; that like no ſepulcher but of the nations earth where they firſt breathed:* We ſhall thirſt, we ſhall be ſicke, wee ſhall periſh, *O baſe hearing! vnſeemely for a Philoſopher once to think vpō! And ſhaming the thoughts of trauellers, of ſuch as ſeeke out a new world, and ſcorne this olde one. There wanteth nothing but a good will. If yee bee men take that will vnto yee, arme your ſelues againſt weake opinatiueneſſe, and let vs vndertake that iourney which may be perhaps, delightfull,*

and

*nd cannot but proue glorious vnto vs how-
euer it may ſeeme laborious . If not, luſk
t home with vigour without honor : I will
inde ſome that ſhall beare mee company in
his famous enterpriſe , whoſe after re-
owne you may perhaps enuy too late. Here
e ſtopt his ſpeech, and beheld vs with an
e ſomewhat diſturbed. His pithy ſpeech
whereof I cannot rehearſe the tenth part)
ooued vs much , and ſo did our deſires
f nouelty and glorie: briefely , wee aſſen-
ed, and reſolued all to aſſay this great diſ-
uerie , and embarked our ſelues in a ſhip
alled* The Fancie, *taking our leaues of all
ur friends and acquaintance.*

After three daies wee arriued on the
elgique *ſhores , and at the weekes end in*
quitane : *but* Drogius *ſtaied behinde*
t Delfe, *and* Beroaldus *left mee here
nd departed vnto* Monutauban, *againſt
oth their wills : expoſing mee to the de-
iſion of all mine acquaintance , after
heir great expectation of this our diſcoue-
ie vnleſſe I would proceede , and aduen-
ure vpon all thoſe vnknowne perills
lone . Yet this vnexpected departure*

of theirs did not ouer-come my reſolution, but I would needes forwards, and hauing (after two yeares) paſſed the Canaries, *the coaſts of* Affrica, *and* Monomotapa: *At laſt I arriued at that promontory of* Tenter-belly, *which is called* Il Cabo Negro.

To the Readers,

Inſtructions for their voiage into this new world.

T*Here are diuers inquiſitiue* Scepti-ques *(vnpartial reader, for ſuch I would haue thee to be,) who ſince this new* Diſcouery of the South Indies *, vpon ſome ouer-ſight of mine owne, in not gi-uing ſufficient intimation of the grounds whence I had the firſt light of the ſaid* Diſcouery,*as alſo of the manner where-in I haue proceeded vpon the ſaid grounds haue out-runne their owne iudgments in deſcanting farre otherwiſe of this worke, then a fauourable cenſure would euer haue held it to deſerue, and being either lead with too much zeale to the well deſer-uing vertues of* that Reuerend man *that long agoe laid the firſt proiect of this* Diſ-couery, *or with (it may be a true) obſer-uation of ſome imperfection in mee that now of late haue raiſed this new building vpon that old foundation: haue taken oc-caſion both to thinke him leſſe worthy of their good conceites, and alſo to proclaime me a iuſt deſeruer of the ſeuereſt and moſt*

¶ *exem-*

exemplary cenſures. Which wrong done vnto him (whome I muſt euer reuerence) hath bound mee to make an ingenuous acknowledgement of mine owne forgetfulneſſe in the firſt edition of this preſent worke, rather then to ſit ſtill and ſee his reputation expoſed to the miſconſtructions to which my negligence is (& in ſome iudgements, iuſtly) imagined to haue giuen the firſt and originall cauſe. But let this proteſtation be (if it may be) ſufficient to remoone the weight of ſiniſter imputations from his grauity, and lay them vpon mine owne youthfulneſſe, that I dare engage my life, there is no man in the whole world, who hath either conuerſed with himſelfe in perſon, or his workes in print, that euer will ſurmiſe this preſent copy to haue had any teſtimony of his acknowledgement, or approbation to bee any way befitting his place, or (which is more) his profeſſion. Wherefore to giue a full anſwere vnto that groſſe miſpriſion of theirs, who imagine the worke it ſelfe to haue beene of his writing and publiſhing in the forme wherein it now paſſeth whereby they take occaſion to taxe him of

diuer.

diuers (in their iudgement) immodeſt, light, ſcurrilous, and ridiculous paſſages therein. I doe here abſolutely auerre, and giue notice to all that ſhall hereafter take view hereof, This worke was neuer his, he neuer ſaw it, neuer dreamed of any ſuch matter, vntill hee met it in the hand of another man. There was indeed a little booke ſome 8. or 9. yeares agoe that came from Franckford, *which ſome few (I know not vpon what illumination more then ordinary) affirmed to haue paſſed the file of his muſe, which if it be true, it can be no way in the world either preiudiciall to his learning, (ſeeing it hath all perfection fitting an abſolute poeme) nor to his grauity or profeſſion, ſeeing it was a birth of his youth; wherein neuertheleſſe I will avow that hee hath towred aboue the capacities (at leaſt aboue the imitation) of all thoſe ouer-weening iudgements that dare any way preſume to traduce his originall. In iuſt defence of which worthy worke, I caſt defiance in the teeth of all that malice or traduce him, that it is neither any way ſcurrilous, immodeſt, light, nor ridiculous: and I will giue the proudeſt* Critique

that liues, as many yeares as hee and his [lone] *fellowes haue bin fooles, either to parallell it, or to pick any the leaſt touch out of it, which cannot bee defended euen till his wittes that ſhall oppoſe, be drawne as dry as euer* Dutchman *left cup.*

But as touching this preſent pile of Engliſh, *it is mine, it hath no further alliãce to his, then chalke hath to cheeſe, for as theſe haue no coherence in their neareſt proprieties (which tranſlations ſhould neuer want) but onely in their generall kind of eſſence as they are both corporeall ſubſtances; no more doth this worke any way reſemble his in faſhion, ſtile, or diſcourſe, but onely in the inuention and proiect. As for the paſſages in it, which ſome pretend to bee ſcurrilous or immodeſt, there may perhaps bee ſome indeed that carry not that pondrous reſpect in them which an ancient iudgement, or retired grauity may ſeeme to require: I grant it, what would yee haue more? they are flaſhes of youth:* ſemel inſaniuimus omnes; *And I pray yee (that cenſure mee ſo ruthleſly) which of you all is there, but one time or other in the forenoone of your daies, hath*

had

had his vagaries *in the world, and hath blowne out ſometimes as well as I? Oh but, not in print, ſaies ſome ſeuerer* Critique! *Alas yet had* Ouid *his* Amores, Seneca *his* Luſus in Claudium, *and others as graue as hee, their exorbitances now and then as vnguirt as others! But that theſe weakeneſſes (for ſo I confeſſe they are) in mee, ſhould be made as ſtaines to the reputation of another, of one whoſe learning, life, and workes now extant may ſerue as purging fires whereat all thoſe that hence haue taken occaſion to wrong him thus, might long agoe haue lighted their ignorance were it neuer ſo immenſe; that my lightneſſes ſhould bee reputed as births of his worthines! Oh that my pen (whereby ſince I haue ignorantly iniur'd him, I doe thus willingly and freely cleare him) could but make them ſee what an vniuſt conſtruction they haue made of an ignorant (and I proteſt vtterly vnwilling) offence! But ſince mine owne vnwarineſſe gaue firſt occaſion of thoſe vnkinde, and more then fooliſh callumniations which ignorance draweth from mine error, to ſtaine his goodneſſe with; all the ſatisfaction I*

can giue him, is to ſhew my ſelfe willing to make a faire way againe for his deſerts, in the boſomes of ſuch as hence take their occaſiō of diſlike, by proclaiming this truth to all that ſhall read it, that this preſent Diſcouery of the South-Indies *is none of his, but had this forme giuen it, without his knowledge, by one who will euer acknowledge his worth & grauity to haue beene vtterly ignorant of any vnfit phraſe whatſoeuer included in the whole booke. Hee whom my contrition, and this ſatiſfaction (*COLLATERALLY*) cannot content, is without mercy, and I aſſure my ſelfe will dye without merit, if hee bee not quickly ſhipt away for this new* Continent, *with letters of commendation to all our friends in* Cockſcombaya.

As for you (gentlemen and frinds) whoſe iudgements haue giuen gracious acceptance to this our Imaginary world, *I will euer endeuor to further your contentments with the beſt inuentions that the labours of a yong ſcholler can produce. You, (right* Iouiall *ſpirits) and none but you, are they to whom I conſecrate theſe my trauels, ſince none but you can diſcerne*

the

he ſence which they include. Onely in ne thing I muſt intreate your fauorable enſures, and that is, in my alluſions here nd there vnto the names of ſome cities of ame and reſpect, both of our owne, and o-hers: aſſuring you (as your true exami-ation of the particulars may aſſure you etter) that I had no intent to intimate ny collation or reference of the ſtate or aners of thoſe I deſcribe, vnto theirs to hich I allude. Let this proteſtation there-ore cleare me from ſiniſter imputations, nd you from all vntrue ſuppoſitions.

And know all you that haue not yet ſeene heſe Lands, but intend to take a view of he hereafter, that you muſt firſt of al take ne of that French *Doctors pills,* Deſpo-illez vous de tout affection, *and this ill enable you fully to endure the altera-ion of all ayres in this clime. Secondly ou muſt neuer trauell ſingle, but two, or hree in a company, for one you know may pprehend more then another can, and hoſe before, that haue miſcaried in this oiage, as you haue heard, incurred their iſfortunes onely by neglecting this di-ection, and by too much conuerſing with*

thoſe

thoſe of the Fooliande*rs nation. Third-ly, you muſt go ouer the country thrice, ere you ſhalbe able to make any exact plat-forme of it: Once for* Strabo, *once for* Socrates, *and once for* Merlin Cocaius; *The firſt for the* Geography, *the ſecond for the* Morality, *and the third for the* Language, *and* Etymology. *No more at this time, but aboord when you pleaſe and a good gale of wit go along with you.*

His, that is his.

IOHN HEALEY.

The diſcouery of the land of *Tenter-belly*, a part of the South Indies, bordering vpon *Terra del fuego.*

THE FIRST BOOKE,

Of the ſituation thereof.

THe land of *Tenter-belly* is a region farre extending both in longitude and latitude, bounding on the North vpon the *Ethiopian Ocean*, on the Eaſt vpon (a) *Letcheritania* & *Shee-landt*: on the South, vpon (b) *Fooliana the fatte*: and on the Weſt vpon *Filtching-fennes*. It lieth in that vndiſcouered Continent, where that huge and monſtrous Birde called (c) RVC, ſnatcheth vp (now and then) a whole Elephant at a ſtoope, and ſwappes him vp at a bit. This is not incredible, for what I auerre, moſt of our Geographers in their moderne diſcoueries doe confirme.

(a) For Gluttony is the induction vnto lecherie.
(b) A fat belly makes a leane braine.
(c) This birds picture is to be ſeene in the largeſt maps of the world, with an Elephant in his pounces. And for his inſatiate greedineſſe, is held to be the Regions *Genius.*

Touching the ſoyle, the fertilitie is moſt worthily admirable: the ayre moſt delicately temperate: ô how I haue pittied, that ſo bad husbandmen ſhould poſſeſſe ſo happy an habitation. In latitude it lieth full ſixtie degrees, and in longitude ſeuenty foure frō *Cabo de bona Speranza*, and is ſituate almoſt directly oppoſite vnto the Southerne frontiers of *Affrica*. Such Coſmographers as write hereof, diuide it generally into two Prouinces, *Eat-allia* (called otherwiſe in the naturall *idiome* of the inhabitants *Gluttonia*) and *Drink-allia*, or (in the ſame language) *Quaffonia*: the former, ſituate in the ſame longitude and latitude (God ſaue the ſample) with our *England* and the later, with the two *Germanies*. Both haue one Prince, both one lawe: and a little reformation would make them concurre both in Prince, lawe, habite and manners.

Eat-allia

Eat-allia, or *Gluttonia.*

Chap. I.

E*At-allia*, is in forme triangulare, like the *Greeke* letter *Delta*, which beaeth this forme: [△] It is (*d*) as broad as long, and reſembleth the figure of the old *Ægypt*, being full of high skie towing hills, and yet ſo fertile, that the very Birds (that flock thether from all places o feed) if they ſtay but one three moneths at the mangery this ſoile affords hem, are ſo ladened with the luggage of their owne fatned bodies, that they annot poſſibly get wing ſo high as to ouer-toppe one of the meaner mountaines, but become ſworne inhabitants of this fatte countrie all their liues afer. Fatte? why your Italian *Ortolano*, r *Beccafico* is but carrion to them. No. hey are rarely fedde. This may ſeeme fiction, but hee that hath ſeene the vorkes of nature in *Scotland*, where he leaues that fall from certaine trees, ying but a while to rotte, become

(*d*) And ſo are moſt of your *Belly gods*, the inhabitants thereof.

 a goodly

a goodly kinde of fowle called *(f) Barnacles*, (which are a kinde of wild-geeſe) or in *Scythia*, where (as an honorable embaſſador of ours hath giuen an approued teſtimonie) there are certaine creatures grow out of the earth in the ſhapes of (*g*) Lambes, which being faſt ioyned vnto the ſtalke they grow vpon, do notwithſtanding eate vp all the graſſe about them: he (I ſay) that hath aſſurance of theſe rare effects, cannot but aſſent vnto mine aſſertions as moſt authenticall. But (to leaue digreſſions, and to returne to our purpoſe) The fiſhes of the *Eat-allian* ſhores (and fiſh they haue in great aboundance) are naturally ſo rauenous and greedy, that (whether they pertake of the nature of the nation, or like *(h)* *Nero's* Turbut, preſage their honorable Sepultures) you can no ſooner caſt out your angle-hooke amongſt them, but immediatly, (like the ſoules in *Lucian* about *Charons* boate, or Cole-miners about the Rope when the candles burning blew tels the dampe commeth) you ſhall haue hundreds about the line, ſome

(f) *Hector Boetius, Hollingſhead, &c.*

(g) The Dukes of Muſcouie haue the skins of theſe creatures kept for their owne vſes: they grow in *Horda zauolh* a plaine in *Scythia*, and are called the skins of *Samarchand*. Of this lambe you may read in *Scaliger, Excercit.59. Cardan. Baro Heberſtin, & Libau. tract. de agnis vegetab.*

(h) *Iuuenal. Satyr.4.*

hang

hanging on the hooke, and ſome on the ſtring beſides it, ſuch is their pleaſure to goe to the pot, ſuch their delight to march in pompe from the dreſſer. Beſides, the land hath diuerſe good hauens, but they ſerue for harbour to no ſhip but ſuch as comes fraught with good fare, and is laden with delicious viands. If any parcell of their fraight haue taken Salt-water, or bee otherwiſe offenſiue to the iudgment of the *(i)* maiſter of the cuſtome-houſe, it commeth not a ſhore by any meanes. The ſoyle beares no tree that beares no fruite: Aſhes, Oakes, Willowes, & ſuch fruitleſſe fill-roomes, ſuch ſaw I none, for none were there to be ſeene. But all the hedges (and ſo it is alſo in *Drink-allia*) were ſtuck thick with Hops: and ſurely in my conceit, the *(k)* weſterne *Engliſh* and the *Lumbards* had this cuſtome (at firſt) from the *Drink-alls*. This territory of old, was (vnleſſe their Chronicles do miſtake) vnder the gouernment of the *Thriuingers* (inhabitants of *(l) Thriuingois* (a nation lying a good way further into the maine land) for

(*i*) Whoſe name when I was there, was Sir *Spatious Mouth*.

(*k*) Shropſhire & Worceſterſhire.

(*l*) Onely *Fooliana* lyeth betweene *Tenter-belly* and *Thriuingois*: for if men were not fooles they would follow thrift and flie luxurie.

their *Annales* report, how in the dayes of old *Saturne*, the *Thriuonian* Princes bare ſway ouer all this continent, and had their principall ſeate in that part now called *Eat-allia*, and that becauſe the men of thoſe times liued moſt part vpon Garlick (called in Latine *Allium*) therefore was this region called *Allia*: but forreine inuaſions enſuing, and thoſe antient worthies being hereby chaſed from their places of ſoueraigntie, the conditions of the people grew to a great alteration, & to proportionate the name of the country to the natures of the inhabitants, they added *Eate* vnto the ancient name, *Allia*, & ſo from that change it beareth the name of *Eat-allia* vnto this preſent.

Dreſſembourg, the firſt *Canton* of *Eat-allia*.

Chap. 3.

(*a*) For meate muſt firſt be dreſſed and then eate.

DReſſembourg, (*d*) is the firſt part of this great land of *Eat-allia*, & fitteſt

fo

or vs to begin with in our intended diſcouery. This *Canton* (were it not for greater inſtinct of naturall inclination) is in too hotte a climate for any true *Catall* to inhabit: for the vttermoſt corner of it, (which ſome *Geographers* name *the South cape*,) lieth vnder the ſame latitude with the moſt Southerne point of *Caſtile*, and is about two and fortie degrees diſtant from the *Æquinoctiall.* The inhabitants be of a ſwartie tawnie, and moſt of them haue their skins all ſhrivelled and withred, and for their conditions, they affect delicioſneſſe rather then exceſſe. Vpon the foreſayd point of this *Canton* which wee named *the Swarty cape*, (as the whole countrie is wondrouſly ouer-clowded with ſmoke, partly becauſe the ſoile is very Fenniſh, and partly becauſe of the neereneſſe of *Tierra del fuego*, the land of Fire, which lieth as all the diſcouerers thereof doe with one voyce affirme, immediatly vpon the right hand thereof) ſtandeth the citty *Kitchin*, the buildings of which towne are generally very lofty, and yet

as generally ſmoakie and euill ſented: I imagine that *Cochin* in the *Eaſt Indies*, was a colony ſent at firſt from this citie. In the midſt of this cittie ſtandeth a goodly temple, dedicated to (*b*) *God All-Panch*, a vaſte and ſpacious building, wherein there are a thouſand altars, burning with continuall Incence (excepting from *Shrouetide* vnto *Eaſter-euen*) vnto the foreſaid Deitie. In the midſt of this temple is a tower erected, of incredible altitude, no worke made with mans hand euer came neere it, the *Pyramides* of *Memphis* are but mole-hils to it: the inhabitants called it *Chymney-turret*, and from the height thereof the whole region round about it haue the vſuall ſignall of warre giuen them; for whereas wee vſe to giue notice of ſuch enſuing dangers by fyring a tarre-barrell on the toppe of a beacon, they on the contrary ſide haue their information from the ceaſing of the ſmoake, for when-ſo-euer that eternall fume ceaſeth to aſcend in caliginous clouds, it is a ſure warning that the foe ap-

(*b*) Of him here-after. chap. 11.

proacheth : and this inuaſion is moſt cõmonly attempted by the inhabitants of the *Starueling Iles*, (otherwiſe called *Hunger-landers*,) for theſe are the moſt formidable enemies that the *Eat-alls* haue, or can be annoied by.

Neare vnto the ſayd City *Kitchin*, are certaine villages that are all within the liberties thereof: and firſt, there is *Cole-houſe*, a large towne truely, and all conſiſting (a ſtrange forme of building) of caues vnder the ground: then is there *Aſhe-ton*, and that ſtands vpon the toppe of *Cole-houſe*, on a moſt droughty and barren ſoile. *Tongeſ-worth*, another little village and this *Aſhe-ton*, are both in one pariſh, and ſo is *Fyer-pan* and *(c) Ayre-bumme*, two goodly ſweet farmes: On the left hand you haue three others, *(d) Spit-ſtead*, *Kettle-dorp*, and *Spooneſ-by*, all pretty townes, and maruellous well peopled. *Kettle-dorp* hath a faire riuer paſſeth through it, called *(e) Ture-mois*, which (they ſay) boyleth euery 24. houres, not much vnlike the fountaine of the *(f) Peake*, in *England*.

(c) Otherwiſe called warming-pan.

(d) Three villages where ſpits, kettles and ſpounes were firſt inuented.

(e) In *Engliſh Moiſture*.

(f) In *Darby-ſhire*.

Banquet-

Banquet-ois, the ſecond Canton of Eat-allia.

Chap. 4.

PAſſing out of *Dreſſembourg*, the next *Canton* yee enter is the very garden of all *Eat-allia*, it is called *Banquetois*, and is as it were a continuall forreſt of nothing but *Dates* , *Almonds*, *Figges*, *Oliues* , *Pomegranates* , *Cytrons* , and *Nutmegs*: and the riuer of *Oylebrooke* hath his courſe through the heart of all this goodly territory . The Citty of *March-pine* is the chiefe towne of note in this *Canton* , beeing built after a ſtately manner with turrets , and obeliskes all guilt ouer , but indeede it is but of a ſlender kinde of fortification , and lieth verie open to the enemies cannon, a little aboue this City are certaine mines, called the *Sugar-hills*, whence they digge a certain oare in collour whitiſh , in touch hard, & in taſt ſweete, a ſubſtance *(a)* vnknown of old, & ſince hauing bin counterfetted by arte , and drawne by Alchymy *(b)* out

(*a*) Galen knew it not.
(*b*) *Plin. lib.* 1 chap. 8.

of the *Arabian* and *Indian* Reedes. This City hath very few inhabitants of any yeares that haue any teeth left: but all, from 18. to the graue are the naturall heires of ſtinking breaths. Next vnto this, lieth another little corporation called *Druggeſ-burge*, and here they haue a law, that none muſt bee made free of the City but Apothecaries, Grocers and Boxe-makers. The *Shee-landreſſes* vſe much traffique vnto this place, but more vnto *Letcheri-tania*, where they vſe to make exchange by bartering chriſtaline glaſſes, for vnguents and Pomanders. Now for theſe *Druggeſ-burgers*, the very heauens ſeeme to conſpire with the places fitnes, to increaſe their trading: for at certaine times of the yeare, you ſhall haue the whole countrie couered quite ouer with Aromaticall trochiſches, comfits and confections, that fall from the aire in as great aboundance *(c)* (at thoſe times when they do fal) as euer fel ſhowre of Haile: Now I hold this to be nothing really, but that ſame hony-dew which we ſhall finde now and then vpon

(c) That is alwaies in the Greeke Calends: neuer but then.

the leaues of the Oke in a kindly ſpring: the onely difference is in the ſolidity, for where as ours falleth in ſmall dewy droppes, theirs is congealed by the cold of the ayres midle region, and ſo falleth in round balls, that rebound in their fall through this their accidētall induration.

Pewter-platteria, the third Canton of Eat-allia.

CHAP. 5.

AS wee paſſed vnder the 55. degree beyond the line, wee entred into a ſpacious plaine, the inhabitants named it *Pewter-platteria*, and wee for breuity ſake, entred it in our mappe vnder the name of *Platters-plaine*: it lieth in the very heart of *Eat-allia*, and the firſt City that we met within this tract was *(a) Victuallu*, through the midſt of which there paſſeth a riuer called *(b) Sauce*, whoſe water is ſome-what tart in the taſte. In the market place of this town we beheld a tombe, which as far as I could gueſſe by

(a) Built in the ſame faſhion that *Cambalu* is, if you were euer there.

(b) From this riuer only the *Eat-alls* haue all their water wherewith they do dreſſe their meate.

the weather-worne inſcription, contei-
ned the bones of the Romane *Apicius*. It
was no rare peece of worke but it was of
a moſt ancient model, and the tombe-
ſtone was cut in forme of a Sea-crab.
And ſurely (let *Seneca* ſay what hee
pleaſe) it might very well be that this fa-
mous Gurmōd hauing beſtowed a great
deale of loſt labour in ſeeking bigger
Crabbes on the *African* ſhores then the
French afforded, turned his courſe vnto
this country, (or els was forced hither by
tempeſt) and ſo here layd his bones, vp-
on ſome deadly ſurfet. Let the Colledge
of *Critiques* be iudge.

Volaterr. Antropol. l. 13.

I do here purpoſely omit the fruitfull
plaines of *Goblet* the great, and *Fat-land
Forreſt*: togither with the goodly citty
(c) *Sauſagiena*: oh there's a towne rarely
ſeated, onely it ſtands a little too neere
the ſalt-water: I ouer paſſe that ſtinking
(d) *Cheeſe-mongeria* alſo, and (e) *Butterkin*
the fennie, the laſt towne of all *Eat-
allia*, and ſituate vpon the very borders
of *Quaffonia*, theſe I paſſe ouer ſlightly,
onely becauſe I would faine bee at the

(c) Like vnto *Cartagena* in *Spaine*, but far better ſeated.
(d)(e) Two ports where our Hollanders haue much traffique.

metro-

metropolitane City of the whole regi-
on, for that very place alone, in ſtruc-
ture of houſes, manners of inhabitants
and formality of diſcipline, is worth al
the reſt to one that wayeth it well.

The Metropolitane City of Eat-allia: The peoples conditions.

Chap. 6.

HEreabouts are but few villages, no more then in other places of the land, ſo that one may eaſily diſcerne that the *(a)* Cities haue eaten vp all the boroughs. Neither are their Citties ſo aboundant in nũber as they are in ritches and inhabitants, but of them all, the prime and mother Cittie is that famous *Fleſh-paſty-nople.*

(a) And reaſon good the land is called *Eat-allia.*

Their old records doe report, that in former ages there were two ritch and potent Citties, *Fleſhton*, and *Py-nople*, betweene whome (as is vſuall amongſt great men, and great places, in ſo much that the *(b)* two beſt

(b) Cambridge and Oxford.

vniuerſities of the worlde, both of them my mothers, and one of them my nurſe alſo, and both ſiſters, yet can ſcarely for-beare this froward contention) there was long and vehement altercation about the soueraignity.

Py-nople ſtood vpon hie antiquitie: and aſſuredly in old *Saturnes* time, the world afforded not hir parallell. But *Fleſh-ton* counterpoiſed the others continuance, with hir owne glorie, pleaſant ſituation and powerfulneſſe: well, Parliament was called, and finally, the whole houſe with one conſent gaue the ſupremacy vnto *Fleſh-ton*. Such is the vileneſſe of this depriued age, that though it bee gray headed with decay, yet wil it prefer proud and vnripe (or rather to ſoone ripe nouelty) an hundred degrees before pure ſimple antiquity. (c)*Py-nople* being thus diſgraced, decayed to nothing, it is at this daie almoſt impoſſible to know where it ſtood that was whilome a goodly Cittie neuer had (d) Poets, Saint *Albones*

(c) This was *Py-nople* the plaine: but *Oyſterpynople*, and *Potato-py-nople* are Cities in *Letcheritania*, that flouriſh vntill this day: beeing both founded by *Hercules*, vpon his copulation with 50. women vpon one night. *Georg cap. cur. ant. de punct. Aretinens. lib. 27.*
(d) *Spencer* in his ruines of time.

iuſter

iuſter cauſe to accuſe the malice of man and of time, then this poore ruined pile hath to condemne it. Now grew *Fleſh ton* into more and more luſtre, and both to adde a magnificence to the name, as alſo to paſt the foile of *Py-nople* vpon the fore-head of all poſterity, it left the laſt ſyllable of the old name, and aſſumed the two laſt of *Py-nople* for it, ioyning them, togither with the cement wherof the ancient walls were made (called in their language, *Pavſte*) and ſo was thence-forth called *Fleſh-paſti-nople*. Touching the forme of it, it is rather vaſt in compaſſe then comely in buildings: and hath a ditch (or rather a riueret) of ſpring water running almoſt through euery ſtreete, in which water you ſhall ſee a thouſand ſeuerall impayled Fiſh-ponds, wherein alſo they keep Swannes, Duckes, Diue-dappers, Herons, Teales, and all water foules whatſoeuer, (as they do now at *Auſpurg*, vpon inſtruction from hence) and this currrent is called *(e) Grauy-ditch*. It's double walled about, with the bones tha

(e) If a paſty haue no grauy in it, it is not worth a doite

remaine

remained of their carniuall reuellings, and theſe bones were moſt artificially diſpoſed each in his due place, the great bones ſtanding vnderneath as pillers to the whole worke; the mid-moſt were next in order aboue them, and the ſmalleſt were ranked in the higheſt place, and all very well faſtned togither with morter made of the whites of egges; in good ſadneſſe, moſt artificially, and with full iudgement. Their houſes with-in, were neither too ſtately nor too lofty, they needed no *(f) Auguſtus* to forbid the building aboue 70. foote high, nor any *(g) Iuuenal*, or *(h) Seneca* to complaine of their ſtories vpon ſtories. No (faith) they kept a very good courſe for that.

(f) Strabo. Geog. lib. 5
(g) Satyra. 3.
(h) Contro. lib. 3.

They loue no aſcents by ſtaires vp to their dores, for two cauſes; partly becauſe it is toileſome to climbe vp them when their bellies are bum-baſted, and partly becauſe it is dangerous to come downe them when their braines are throughly moiſtned, (as they muſt bee moſt commonly vpon a great forfeiture): Inſteed of lead, tile, & ſlates, their houſes

are all rooft with beaſts ſhoulder-bones
very cunningly knit together I aſſur
yea: Their City conſiſteth not of an
ſaue ſuch as haue one dependance or o
ther vpon the good fellowes rack an
manger. The husbandmen, Carpenters
Millers and Butchers haue each the
habitations aſſigned thẽ in the ſuburbe
who notwithſtanding if they can brin
their bellies vnto a certaine ſet ſize, ar
preſently carried to *Gurmonds hall*, an
there made free of the *Wide-throates*, o
Large-weaſands: but no ſtranger can hau
his freedome at firſt, vnleſſe he be eithe
a Cooke, a Baker, or an Inkeeper: the ci
ty is gouerned by a ſet number of grau
Senators, peculiarly enſtiled *Alder-gut*
who are not elected (as our *European Bu*
gomaiſters are) for their wiſdome, thei
wealth, or their horſe-taile beards, but b
the circumference of their naturall ta
kards (their pañches) which at a ſollem
ſet feaſt are euery yeare meaſured once
and the more that each mans rotundit
of corpulence is found to bee enlarged
vnto the higher place is hee preſentl

aduan

aduanced : ſo that I haue ſeene ſome come ſneaking out of the ſagge end of the ſuburbes, who had held their *(i) Shoppikins* in the verges of the Cities Podex, God knowes how many winters, iuſtle notwithſtanding at length, into an honorable place in the Citty, and at laſt come to be a principal *Syre* of this famous Common-weale. But now you ſhall heare: If either ſickneſſe, (as it often falleth out) or age, doe chance to make theſe *Alder-guts* caſt their Colloppes afterward, they are immediately put off the Bench and looſe both greace, and grace at one clap: this is hard now, but it's true as hard as it is I can tel yee that. The Streets (which I admired in a City otherwiſe ſo regardleſſe of curioſity) are al paued with faire large marble ſtones: becauſe (as I imagine) otherwiſe the inequality of pebbles lay thẽ neuer ſo euen, would haue bin a trouble to the *Gourmonds* & other citizens in making them lift their feete too high, wheras now they are both eaſed of that encombrance, and their Coaches haue

(i) A diminutiue of ſhops you ſhall find the word in *Antony Mundaies diſcourſe of the reformation of Redfaces.*

leſſe occaſion to ſhake their diſtended Guts: for they neuer go abroad on foot, nor on horſ-back, nor in Litters, but are caried about the ſtreetes in great foure-wheeled Coatches, that they may haue the quieter means to ſit and ſpaule when they are caried home from *Wheeleing-in*. The Geometricall proportion of the city is Circular, and hath foure gates at which there doe ſit daily (courſe by courſe) 4 *Alderguts* ſelected, and properly inſtiled of that office *Superuiſors of the Paunſhery*: and theſe are (like the Guales guard in a town of garriſon) to examine al *Ingredients*, and *Egredients*: the latter, to ſee that they go not out faſting (which their long and graue experience in the extenſion and contraction of gutts makes them able moſt exactly to diſcouer, and where they finde the perſon defectiue, his *Mulct* is to eate two ſuppers;) and the firſt, to ſee that they come not in emptie-handed: for not to go out ful-bellied and not to come in ful-handed, is an heinous contempt of the citties right health-ful gouernment. Euery month,

hey are bound by their law,(and would
bee ſo,were there no ſuch law)to cele-
rate a ſollemne feaſt , where euery *Al-
dergut* of the whole ſociety muſt preſent
imſelf,all excuſes and delaies ſet apart
vhatſoeuer,to conſult (after dinner,for
efore it is vnlawful for any one to giue
is voice) about the publique good.The
lace where they meet is *Gourmonds hall*:
uery one knoweth his ſeate,& hath his
urdan or chamber-pot ſtanding by him
a little coffer made for the purpoſe.
Vel,being met,& hauing turned their
ine into water, and their oyſters into
ells,euery one takes his chaire and to
inner they go. Their daintieſt diſhes,
re euermore the firſt ſacrifices vnto
eir ſtomakes, for they hold it fit that
e beſt meat meeteth fitteſt with the
eſt appetite. Now they may not in any
ſe haue their Boares,Sheepe,Goates,
mbs &c.ſerued vp in parcels & ioynts,
we of *Europe* vſe, but they muſt haue
l whole (the old *Romanes* taught them
at)you ſhal ſee the waiters come ſwea-
g with an whole Hogge,or an whole

Calfe vpon a great pewter Engine,you
would bleſſe yee to behold it. Hee tha
riſeth before ſix houres bee fully runne
runs his head vnder a rigorous fine:and
al this while they eate & drinke by little
and little only (for that cauſe that made
(k)*Ariſtotles Paraſite* wiſh himſelfe the
necke of a crane) to take the more de-
light in the delicacies.But for the break-
ing vp of the feaſt, they haue this order.
They haue a dore in their hall, large e-
nough for the greateſt Gut-monger
that liues,and take him faſting: At this
dore, the *Alder-guts* enter when they
come to the feaſt, which beeing ended,
he that offers to paſſe the ſame way hee
came, and cannot get his belly through,
is let forth another waie: but hee tha
paſſeth as eaſily as he came in, is ſtaid by
an officer appointed for that purpoſe,
called *The Seriеant* of the *Mawe*, and
brought back againe(will hee nill hee)
where hee muſt ſettle him to a renewed
Rouſe, vntill his belly bee able to kiſſ
both the cheekes of the dore at once
and then he is diſmiſſed. (I cannot be-

(k)*In Ethic.* his name was *Philoxenus.*

ully perſwaded but the creeping hrough (*l*) Saint *Wilfrids* needle was a leuiſe brought by ſome ancient Pilgrim rom this more ancient *Alder-guts* cuſ-ome). The townſ-men of this place aue the hugeſt gardens of the world, ut they are all out of order, nothing like he gardens of *Adonis*, *Alcinous*, no nor (*m*) *Langius*-his neither, no ſir, come not hether to looke for your arbours, your lleies, or your conceited flowry knots, nary if you looke for your radiſh, your garlike, your cabbidge, your muske-me-on, or ſo, they are for you: *Italy* her ſelfe ad moſt of her more delicate rootes rom hence: an hundred *Carthuſians* night haue a Chriſtmas dinner from ence at an houres warning.

(*l*) Which was whilom to be ſeene in *Beuer caſtle*.

(*m*) Where *Lipſius* pretendeth that *Langius* and he had that diſcourſe *De Conſtantia*.

he goodly Colewort there you ſoone ſhould finde,
he Lettuce, and the Onions double kinde:
And Beetes, for him that would be looſe behinde.

Martiall Epig. lib. 3. chap. 47.

Nay marke but whether theſe men aue a care of the Citties credite. They aue a common hoſpitall (and that, I

may tel you,a large one) wherein al ſuch as haue got the dropſie, the goute, the cough of the lungs, or any ſuch malady by too much gour-mandizing, are maintained of the publike charge. But al ſuch as haue loſt their teeth by age, or by eating their broth too hot, are forthwith prouided for very conueniently & ſent away (n) into *Spoone-meat Ilands*: there are many belonging to this city that liue in forme of ſlaues, and thoſe are appointed to till the fields, and ſow the gardens. Euery ritch *Gurmond* keepes diuers of theſe labourers, who notwithſtanding when the guts are at ſufficient growth, haue their freedome giuen them *gratis*. If any of the nobility chance to die of a ſurfet (as there doth aſſuredly, more, then of any other death) his *Statue* is preſently forged of moſt ſelect & delicate diſhes, and ſo he is laid forth for his ſlaues and (o) his *pendentes per*, to tire vpon: nor is it lawfull for them to bee ſo idle as to refuſe immeditate execution of this honorable ordinance.

(n) Iles in the *Atlantike* ſea like our *Orcades*, where they that haue the feweſt teeth are held in higheſt reſpect, and hee that hath none, is made a *Clariſſimo* of *Suppington*, the chiefe city of the whole teritorie.

(o) His hang bits.

The whole ſort of al theſe citizens are

gene-

generally of an vnmeaſurable groſe-
neſſe (and ſeemed to mee when I ſawe
hem walke iuſt like ſo many tunnes, mo-
ing each vpon two pottle pots) : nor
s that man worthy of any (the meaneſt)
alutation in the world, that is not (*p*) all
heekes to the belly, and all belly to the
nees : and ſuch ſhapes doe the women
f this cittie walke in alſo : (The *Ger-
maine Frowes* doe prittily well in imita-
ion of theſe *Fuſty-lugs*, but the *Barbari-
ns* come very neere them). The yong
omen may not mary till ſuch time as
efore a bench of Matrons, they make
publicke demonſtration to their huſ-
ands that ſhall bee, that their dugges
nd chinnes may meete without any
orcing of either. They go for the moſt
art all naked, onely their *Alder-guts*
nay weare gownes; mary thoſe muſt be
nely the skinnes of ſuch beaſts as they
re able to deuoure alone at one ſitting.
et there is no free-man of the towne
ut weares a large knife, and a ſpoone as
ig as a ladle bound to his right arme.
efore, vpon the breaſts, each one wea-

(*p*) Like him whoſe Epitaph this was : *Here lyes ſir* Iohn *of Red-croſſe ſtreete: he was beard toth' belly, and belly toth' feete.*

reth

reth a poke of hayre-cloth to ſaue th
gobbets that chance to fall beſides, an
to wipe their mouths with-all, but thoſ
they vſe ſo long in this greaſie imploy
ment, that whether their ſhining excee
their blackneſſe, or their blackneſſe thei
ſhining, he had need be well ſighted tha
ſhould iudge. They are naturally dull o
wit, and ſlow of apprehenſion, and ye
notwithſtanding moſt perfect in all th
arts they reſpect. Their ſchooles hau
no lectures read in them, but onely (*q*)
Apicius his Inſtitutions of the Arte o
Muncherie: & there are all the yong fry
taught the Sciences of Caruing, chew-
ing and ſwallowing, oh moſt profound-
ly: the *Muncherie* lecturer (when I was
there) was one *Doctor Full-Gorge*, a man
moſt rare in his profeſſion, and inſteed o
his *Grammar*, hee read the firſt ſection o
the foreſaid Inſtitutiõs of *Apicius*. Their
library is a large roome, rancked full o
potts and kannes of all ſorts, euery ſorte
being enſeamed in their ſeuerall *claſſes*:
ſo the ſchollers haue alſo, each one
his full pott and his laden plat:er,

(*q*) For ſome ſuch bookes he wrote, wit-neſſe *Suidas*.

(*r*) for

r)for his booke: the freſhmen haue leſ-
ſer meaſures, the ſophiſters larger,
and ſo vp to the *Graduates*. The firſt per-
haps hath his pinte & his pullet, the next
his quart & his Gooſe, the third his pot-
tle and his fat Lambe, or his gammon of
Bacon, and ſo vpwards: nor may any
leaue his taske, or haue leaue to play, till
he haue made an end of what was enioy-
ned him. If any one ſtay ſeauen yeares in
theſe ſchooles, and benefit nothing, he is
forth-with baniſhed for euer into the
Starueling Iles, to *Hunger-land* is he ſent
away immediatly, to deale vpon *Spa-
niſh* dinners, furniſhed with halfe pilt-
chers. Thether alſo they thruſt all Phiſi-
tions and preſcribers of diets: if any of
thē be ill at eaſe (let *Aſclepiades* ſwagger
& hang if he liſt) he preſently eates a raw
radiſh, drinkes a little hott water, ſpewes
a while, & within a quarter of an houre,
Viah, he lets flie vpon *Aiax*, & riſes from
his roaſt as ſound as a bell. Now all the
what you wil, that he voids at either end
during this purging time, is immediat-
ly confiſcate vnto the Dukes treaſurie,

(r) We haue ſome Vniuerſitie men that are too well read in theſe authors, yea verily, ſome ſtudy them ſo ſore that they bring themſelues of on their legs by it, ſaith *Panurg*. in his *Le Tric-trac clericorum*.

and

(*s*) Not ſtrained through a colander you muſt thinke, but ſeazed vpon by thoſe inquiſitors.

and (*s*) *ſtrained* vpon in ſuch a caſe, by certaine ſurueyors, eſpecially appointed for ſuch commodities.

They loue veniſon dearely well, yet can they not tell how to catch it: onely ſuch Deere as comes willingly amongſt them, thoſe they entangle in netts and ſoyles, and ſo take them. But the noble Swine, oh they prize that beaſt aboue all that euer nature produced: but whether it be becauſe of their ſympathy of natures, being both ſatally conſecrated to the table, or by reaſon that the ſwine will feede on the courſeſt meate, and yet be ſooneſt fedde, this I leaue to a more iudicious Cenſor to determine. What man is he now would thinke, that in this inundation of profuſeneſſe their ſhould be any dry hillock left for *Parſimony* to inhabit? yet (ſooth) there is many haue an vnfit dwelling among ſuch *Gulp-thrifts*: Certainly I haue obſerued an exceeding care they haue in the reſeruing of the ſmalleſt bit-bone, and fragment that remaines after their banquetings; whereupon they neither keepe dogge, catte,

hawke,

awke, nor any creature whatſoeuer
hat will eate fleſh : Nay which is more,
n the fatting of their Pidgeons, and Ca-
pons, they will take them and make
hem vn-gorge the corne that they haue
lready halfe diſgeſted, and giue it for
meate vnto the others. The *Venetians*
haue learnt this pretty trick of them al-
ready, and (*t*) can doe it very neatly.
Now as for the men themſelues, if any
one keepe any victuals by him vntill they
tinke, hee is forth-with condemned of
high treaſon, and ſpitted vpon a ſtake.
Onely two reſeruations this lawe agree-
th vnto, the firſt is, they may keepe
their Veniſon vntill it bee all hoarie,
and mouldie quite ouer, and the ſecond
, they may lay vp (foh, naſty!) their
cheeſe where they thinke good, ſo long,
vntill it be ready to creepe quite away
with Maggots, and then they take theſe
wormes (the very putrifaction of a moſt
putride meate) and ſcraping a little ſu-
gar on them, craſh them vppe with
ſpoones as if they were Almond-com-
fites. Out vpon them; I wonder our *Low*

(*t*) So can our Poulters here in London, yea and worſe, as ſome report, the deuill con them thanke for it.

Dutch

Dutch would be ſuch logger-heads as to follow them in this filthy faſhion.

This region aboundeth with riuers, whoſe courſe is (moſt of them) vncertaine, becauſe of the aboundance of ordure that ſtops them, ſome-times heere, and ſometimes there, but generally (take this for an infallible rule) (*u*) at the beginning of Ianuary, and the ending, or about the ending of February, they are ſure all of them to ouer-flow the bankes, and (if the breatches bee not ſtopt in time) to do much harme in the paſtures adioyning.

(*u*) At Chriſtmas and at Shrouetide fall the Iakes-farmers termes.

The warres of the Eat-allians. CHAP. 7.

THe *Eat-allians* haue vnreconcileable warres with (*a*) two other nations: the *Hunger-landers* of the *Staruelings Iland*, and the *Thriuingers* of *Thriuingois*: the firſt, inhabite certaine weſterne Iles in the *Atlantike* ſea, not farre from *Eat-allia*: but the later lie ſomewhat further of it, by reaſon of a great part of the territorie of *Fooliana*, and ſome parcell alſo

(*a*) Gluttony is a deadly enemy both to hunger and good huſbandry.

f (*b*) *Shee-landt*, that puts in betweene
nem: their hiſtoricall monuments relate
nat the *Hunger-landers* being confede-
ate with the *Theeuing-arians*, haue made
nany terrible inuaſions vpon the *Eat-
llians* borders: and one time gaue them
ſore foyle, inſomuch that the poore in-
abitants were faine to hide themſelues
n holes and caues vnder ground: vntill
t laſt their gods guardions pitied them,
nd made their foes owne chappes
eir full deſtruction; for they did ſo
gorge them-ſelues after this ſudden
hange, that growing hereby all diſea-
d, there was not a man left of them in
hree yeares, if you would haue giuen a
paniſh reall for a man: not a man to caſt
a dog. The *Thriuingers* alſo, the anci-
nt inhabitauts of this land, haue made
any attempts to regaine their loſt
oſſeſſion, but (as fortune lightly lea-
eth to the wrong ſide) haue beene
ontinually beaten backe by the *Eat-
llians* good ſucceſſe. They march vn-
battell, armed onely before, for
hat neede any fence behinde, ſeeing

(*b*) For an whore will euer ſtand between thrift and thee.

they

they cannot turne them-ſelues to runne away?) with Oxe-hides, ſheepe-skins, & ſwines pelts, that you would imagine, ſeeing them goe to warre, that it were a heard of cattle that were a driuing to the watring place: their weapons commonly are ſpits, and fire-forkes, mary ſome of them haue gunnes, and croſſe-bowes made of the bones of the largeſt oxen they kill: But the very truth is (I may tell it here to you in priuate, but 'tis a rare point of pollicie.) The *Drink-allians* giue them their beſt aſſiſtance, for had not they beene, the *Eat-allians* had beene downe the winde long ere this, and there is (*c*) the maine of all the matter.

(*c*) And ſo it is: for giue one his liquor ſoundly firſt, and then ſet him on to fight, and he will ruſh vpon dangers, the very thought whereof were inough to kil him, were hee ſober.

Of Idle-bergh, *an Imperiall free towne.*

CHAP. 8.

BVt I haue ſome-what to ſay of (*a*) *Idle-bergh*, though I haue ſaid nothing of it yet; it may not paſſe mee ſo

(*a*) Idleneſſe hath a great ſway among Gluttons.

being ſo famous and free a ſtate as it is. It hath a large territorie vnder command, & is ſituate in ye fartheſt confines of *Pewter-Platteria*, towards *Fooliana*. There is not a towne either of more antiquity, or worthy more admiration in all *Eat-allia* then this is: The Citizens liue in farre more happy eſtate then euer Monke did: for they haue all things they can deſire, in aboundance. For firſt the towne is ſo ſtrongly ſituate, that it is vtterly impregnable, and may iuſtly mock at all the enemies enterpriſes, being built vpon a rock (*b*) ten *Germaine* miles in height, and withall ſo ſteepe, that it is vtterly inacceſſible: At the foote of this cliffe runs the riuer of *Idle*, whereof the towne taketh her name: runs ſaid I? nay it ſeemes rather to creepe: being more like a lake then a riuer. There is but one way vp to the towne, and that is not by mounting the rock by degrees, and windings, as wee ſee in other forts of this ſituation, but the towneſ-men let downe a roape and a basket, like the bucket of a Well, and ſo hale vp the paſſengers.

(b) 'Tis no leſſe, beleeue it: if you will not, go and ſee your ſelfe, and truſt your owne eyes. But we haue *Engliſhmen* enow that haue beene in *Idle-bergh*, and can auouch this to be true. *O Anglia quàm ſegnis, quàm inſignis?* Bucer.

They liue all vpon certaine birds naturally bred amongſt them, I neuer ſaw any of them elſe-where, the inhabitants call them (c) *Gulls*, and they are not much vnlike to our *bald Cootes*. They ſerue the cities vſe with three ſorts of meates, fleſh, egges, and fiſh; fleſh, from their owne carcaſſes, egges from their neſts, where they lay them in great aboundance, and fiſh which they bring for the feeding of their young ones, in huge exceſſe: and beſides, the ſticks of their neſts finde the citizens perpetuall firing. What, would yee more? and more yee ſhall haue. Their fethers ſerue the citizens for ſtopping of their beds, yea and ſome to ſpare alſo, for tranſportation. The grounds within the walls bring forth both whole vintages of delicate grapes, and whole harueſts of the pureſt wheate. Nor is there any other thing whatſoeuer that the *Idle-berghers* eſteeme, but they enioy it within themſelues. The people do liue an vncurious life, and in *Apuleius* his ſence (who called a fatte Lambe, an vncurious one)

(c) We haue ſtore of them here in *England*, & moſt of your beds in court are ſtuffed with their fethers. I haue ſeene many of them together flying in companies from one tauerne ſigne to another, for the ſpace of an whole moneth together

them

ſelues are truly vncurious. (d) They ſup, they ſleepe, they riſe, they dine, and they ſup, and ſo round in a ring, (vnleſſe a little whoring now and then chance to adde one dance more to ÿ round.) They haue a lawe (and that I thinke they had from the (e) *Sybarites*) that barreth all Eunuches, and all Artificers from dwelling amongſt them. Their ſwine ſerue for their plow-men (as they did whilom in *Ægipt*) they vſe no other husbandrie: yet the ritcher ſort haue attendants: one to open the maiſters eyes gently when hee awaketh: another to fanne a coole ayre whileſt hee eateth, a third to put in his viands when hee gaſeth, a fourth to fit his girdle to his belly, as it riſeth and falleth, the maiſter onely excerciſeth but eating, diſgeſting, and laying out.

(d) *Dauies in Fuſcum Epig. 39.*

(e) The moſt luxurious nation that euer w.s.

There are diuerſe other cities that hold of this *Idle-bergh in capite*, & vnder protection of her, enioy the ſame priuiledges with her, namely (f) *Sleepe-on*, and *Snort-apace*: yet here the citizens are ſeldome or neuer awake, but (as (g) *Pliny*

(f) The two twins of Idleneſſe.

(g) *lib. 8. cap. 36*

writeth of the Beares) do generally ly
ſo ſoundly a iouking, that a man ma
wound them ere hee awake them : and
is ſtrange to ſee how fatte they grow b
this drowſie lethargie.

The Lawes of the Land.

CHAP. 9.

G*Ourmonds hall* is a very faire, larg
houſe, ſtatefully ſet forth with ar
ched bay windowes, and vpon the fron
of the entrance are theſe words fairel
engrauen in letters of gold, TO, RE
VELL, AND TO, METHODE
(*a*) And within, there hung a table chai
ned to a Marble piller, conteining theſe
ſacred and inuiolable lawes.

(*a*) And vnder it were theſe verſes engrauen. *Frolick fatneſſe here doth dwell: Keepe leaneſſe out and all goes well.*

BE IT ENACTED.

1. T*Hat eating but one meale a day, bee
hence-forth held for a capitall tranſ-
greſſion.*

2. *That he that ouer-throwes a full diſh*

or a cup raſhly, or howſoeuer, be forthwith by vertue of this ſtatute enioyned to ſtand vpright on his feete, and hauing a diſh of broth ſet betweene his heeles, to eate it all vp with a thimble.

3. *That none eate alone, nor violate the lawes of the table by any priuate ſuppers: but that euery Citizen do eate either in the ſtreetes or in an open window, vpon paine of eating his next meale with his heeles vpward.*

4. *That whoſoeuer forbeareth to ſleepe or eate foure houres together, do ſatisfie the ſtate by eating two ſuppers.*

5. *Yet if the mouth bee full, it ſhall bee ſufficient to giue an anſwer by holding vp the finger.*

6. *That conſpiratours bee forth-with ſtarued to death, and other malefactors puniſhed by the loſſe of a tooth.*

7. *That all Cookes that dreſſe not their meate according to the iudicious palate, be immediatly bound vnto ſtakes, & fleſh halfe roaſted hung by them, vntill ſome pittifull and hungry ſpectator take compaſsion on them, and eate it all vp.*

Sueton. in Claud.

8. *That to belch bee held not onely law-full,but honorable alſo: and that the gouer-ment of the next future feaſt bee aßigned vnto him that broke winde the ſtrongliest at the laſt.*

(b) The reaſon of this law is to bee read in the next chapter.

9. *That (b) if any one hold his breath whileſt his belly is a meaſuring, he be forth-with made vncapable of all aduancement and condemned to faſt one whole day in a grate, where he may behold the reſt of the* Alder-guts *at dinner and ſupper.*

10. *That euery mans weekly maungery be brought in a* billa vera *by his fellow Gur-mond vnto the Regiſter to be recorded, and withall that if he haue not fulfilled the law in that caſe enacted, hee may be accordingly fined.*

Signed All-Paunch

(c) *Beth-lehem* in *Hebrew*, is the houſe of bread in *Engliſh*

Thoſe that are the leaſt offenders, are put for foure and twenty houres into *the Temple of Famine*, a priſon directly con-trary vnto our (c) *Bedlem*. It ſtands with-out the Cittie as *Æſculaps* temple ſtood

with

without *Rome*: but not for healths ſake (as *Plutarch* ſaith how that did) but onely leaſt ſuch as are condemned vnto that gaole ſhould ſo much as once ſent the ayre of the Kitchin. The walls of it are all painted about with all manner of good victualls, onely to excite the priſoners appetite vnto his greater plague, and verily one *Ieſuite* or other hath ſeene theſe walles, and there-vpon deuiſed pictures for their *Chambers of meditation*. They vſe no money: what haue wee to doe, ſay they, with theſe ſapleſſe and vnſauory mettals? no, they follow that ancient cuſtome that (d) *Ariſtotle* records, and barter goods for goods by way of exchange. Two ſparrowes is the price of a ſtare, two ſtares for a black-bird, two black-birds for a hen, two hens for a gooſe, two geeſe for a lambe, two lambes for a calfe; two calfes for a goate, & two goates for a cow: and thus they do alſo in fiſh and rootes, at a ſet price: the towle-mens eſpeciall care beeing this, that neither their ſtuffe be too bad, nor their price too great.

(d) In Politic

Their Religion.

CHAP. 10.

THey cannot endure *Iupiter*, for he, when hee thunders, ſowres all their wines, and ouer-wets their plants with vnſeaſonable ſhowers. They haue a good deuotion vnto God *Trine*, becauſe he eateth vp althings before him, and ſhewes himſelfe herein a true *Eat-all.* They haue built a goodly temple vnto him, in which I ſaw the picture of *Saturne* eating vp his children, paſſing artificially portrayed. On *Shroue-tueſday*, they offer ſacrifice vnto the *Genius* of the place, whom they hold for their chiefe Deitie, and almoſt for their onely deity: Euery yeare once doth this power appeare vnto them in forme of a monſtrous Fowle, moſt huge and moſt rauenous, (the inhabitants call him R V C) and accepts the offrings of his ſeruants, and they for their parts are not behinde hand with him, but preſent him with whole *Hecatombes* of raw-fleſh, thus ordered.

In *Pewter-platter-ia* (of which you heard before)there is a large plaine, lying towards the South, circled in with mountaines on each ſide. Vnto th's plain do al the inhabitãts flock at a certain day appointed,bringing with them an ocean of victuals, Elephants, Rhinocerots, Camells(all which they feed for this purpoſe,for other-wiſe they would neuer keepe ſuch vnprofitable creatures) Oxen of the largeſt ſize ,Boares , Sheepe, Goates,togither with a whole army of Birds,all with the feathers pluckt off: all theſe they put as it were into this large cage;which being done , they get them up on the mountaines ſides , as if they tooke their ſeates in a play-houſe , and with bended knees doe there expect the comming of this great Deity , old *Ruc* of *Rucs* hall . At length ſir, you ſhall ſee him come a farre off,with a noiſe,able to deafe the whole nation three hundred miles about , with a great crooked bill as bigge *(a)* (almoſt) as halfe the *Equinoctiall* circle , with a paire of tallants, like two broade ſpred Okes , with two

(a) Almoſt, not fully ſo big: it wants ſome 359. degrees, 59. min. 60. ſeconds

eyes in his head like two townes tha
were on fire, and ſuch an inundation o
Harpies, Rauens, Vultures, and Haukes
about him, ! O ſtrange ! ſtupendiou
ſight, for man to ſee ! with a cry, able to
procure an earth-quake they approach
the plaine, and by and by, their wings
eclipſe the Sunne, and bring a midnigh
ouer the whole valley, they are ſo huge
a multitude.

Three times they flagge abont the
plaine, while the people powre out
their very bladders in teares, and all that
is in their bellies in hearty praiers vn-
to this route of religious birdes. By
this time, Generall R V C, the leader
of this ſtarued regiment hath ſpied his
pray, for hee out of all that *Folio* Cata-
logue of Carcaſſes, muſt chooſe what
pleaſes his tooth firſt, ſupoſe hee take
ſome fiue Elephants, or halfe a ſcore
oxen, he is to be firſt ſerued, and then e-
uery one to his ſharke, tagge and ragge:
there yee ſhould ſee one fly away with a
Calfe here another with a Lambe, there
one with a Boare and here another

with a Swanne, euery one fitting his luggage to his ſtrength, and thus with a reuerent and religious applauſe of all the lookers on, *(b)* they depart euery one with his cariage, and leaues the reſt behind them: all which (and that is an huge deale of meate) the people are bound in conſcience to get ready and eate vp ere they goe, whereby their bellies are ſo ouer-ſtuffed, that they loath fleſh almoſt forty daies after, during which ſpace they liue all vpon fiſh (but that is coſtly dreſt with ſirrups and ſauces) and with the dainties of *Banquet-ois*: both to refreſh themſelues with the delicacy thereof, as alſo to returne to fleſh againe which the ſharper appetite, hauing thus long forborne it. Sure as death the Pope had his *Lent* ſent him out of this country, vpon the granting them ſome odde indulgence, or vpon diſpenſing with them for *Ember* weekes.

(b) Into the forreſts of *Theuegen*, whereof read the 4. booke. chap. 4.

The

The Election of the Great Duke.

Chap. II.

NOw wee come to the Great Dukes Palace, and thether by good chance came I, the very ſame day that a new Duke was elected, according to the cuſtome of the country. There is a Stately Palace ſtandeth vpon a narrow ledge of land lying iuſt betweene *Eat-allia* and *Drink-allia*, which alſo ioyneth them both together: This pallace was built (as their moſt ancient Chroniclers auouch) by a Giant called (in the ſayd Chronicles) *All-Paunch*: who was of an incredible height of body; not like him whoſe picture the Schollers of *Cambridge* goe to ſee at *Hogmagog* hills: but rather like him that ought the two aple-teeth which were digged out of a Well in *Cambridge* that were little leſſe then a mans head, (yet was not the tooth that was found on the ſhore of

Vtina any way comparable to theſe) *Plinyes* (a) *Oreſtes*, or (b) *Plutarches Orion* were but dwarſes in reſpect of this ſame great *All-Paunch*. Suppoſe rather that you ſaw *Antæus* that was three-ſcore cubites heigh, or him whoſe carcaſſe beeing digged vp at *Drepano*, was, (as *Boccace* affirmeth the *Symetrians* to haue gathered by his thigh bone) two hundred cubites in length, this later I thinke might bee brother to him wee ſpeake off.

(a) Who was 7.cubites high. Plin lib. 7.chap.16.
(b) Who was 16. cubites in height.

This *All-Paunch* was the firſt that conquered this countrie from the *Thriuingois*, draue them all out of the land, brought in a new people, and gaue them new lawes: and his ſoule they imagine (as *Pythagoras* his opinion affirmed) to bee entred into that huge bird RVC, in which ſhape (as I ſaid) they do yearly adore him. The ſilly people haue this fellow in as great reuerence as the Turkes haue *Mahomet*. Hee lyeth buried in the midſt of the Palaces Baſe Court: Where for a ſacred memorial of him, there is a Statue erected,

farre higher then *Liſippus* his brazen coloſſus, neare vnto which his tombe is, vpon which I diſcerned ſome markes of letters, but antiquity had ſo eaten them out, as *Ouid* ſaith.

Old time that razeth all and ſpareth none,
And age that eateth through the hardeſt ſtone

had ſo defaced the inſcription, that I could ſcarcely make any good ſence of it.

The fragments ſtood in this manner.

I, ALL PANCH
DVKE OF TENTERBELLY:
LY HERE A LORD, A VICTOR
A PRINCE, A DEITY, LET NO-
NE GOE BY ME FASTING
NOR NAME ME HVNGRY: NOR
SALVTE ME SOBER. BE MINE
HEIRE HE THAT CAN, MY
SVBIECT HE THAT WILL
MINE ENEMY HE THAT
DARE.

Farewell Bellies and be Fatte.

Now I imagine it ſhould contein theſe words; Iudge I pray the Gentl reader, and if thou canſt reſtore th fragments to their true contents bet ter then I haue done here, thou maiſ doe the *Antiquaries* much pleaſure here in: Ithinke it is thus.

I ALL-PAVNCH, DVKE O TENTER-BELLYE, L HERE ENTOMBED.DYIN A LORD, A VICTOR, A PRINCE, A DEITY.LET NON GO BY ME FASTING,NO NAME ME HVNGRY, NO SALVTE MEE SOBER. B MINE HEIRE HEE THA CAN, MY SVBIECT HE THAT WILL, MIN ENEMY HE THAT DARE FARE-WEL BELLIES AND BE FATTE.

This tombe is to bee ſeene in th pallace of the Duke, who hath h regalitie according to this firſt Duk

nſtitution, not by ſucceſſion, but by e-
ection, for there are foure chiefe lina-
ges, or families in the land: The *Tre-
le-chins*, the *Bacon-choppes*, the *Wool-
acks*, and the *Nimble-iawes*: any one of
heſe foure houſes may ſtand for the
Dukedome, and vpon deſert obtaine it.
This now is the order of the election:
here is a yearely tilting ordained (not
any tilting with ſpeares, but a tilting of
barrells) whervnto euery one comes ar-
med with his teeth, all new ſharpened,
and to it they goe, where hee that vn-
horſeth moſt meate, and lifteth moſt
meaſures of wine out of their pewter-
ſaddles, is not onely honoured with a
crowne of cluſtered vines, but further-
more is made Lord high Steward of
the *Land*, the Dukes next inferior:
which done, and the tournament en-
ded, each one ariſeth (if hee can) and
laying his hand on the ſacred tombe
of dead Duke *All-Paunche*, taketh an
othe by the deities of *Bacchus*, *Sa-
turne*, and the reuerend *All-Paunch* to
performe his duety in this election

without any partiall dealing whatſo-
euer.

Then they depart vnto the Theatre
which is prepared for that daies vſe
(not too high for feare of beeing
tired ere they got vp ſtaires)and there
they take their places to behold this fu-
ture election . Then firſt commeth
forth the new choſen Lord high Ste-
ward,and he bringeth in his hand a gol-
den girdle, all enchaſed with Pearles
Diamonds , Rubies &c. and this they
call *The holie belt of State* : and vpon it
I eſpied theſe words , ſet in perfect Ru-
bies; NOTHING,IF NOT BE-
YOND.

Now firſt, the laſt yeares Duke puts
it on , and taketh the exact meaſure of
his owne Souſe-tub,and then al the reſt
of the Nobility doe ſo after him, and
hee that can ſet it on the tenters (with-
out ſtretching of his bellie , or hol-
ding of his breath) ſo ſtiffe, that it
neede bee letten out one hole more;
Hee is the man that with great accla-
mations is proclamed *High Duke of*

Tenter-

Tenter-belly. And then preſently commeth his Cup-bearer, and vpon his knees preſents him with a ſiluer tankard of ſome dozen quartes, and intreates his Grace to drinke a health vnto the people.

Hee takes it, and lifting vppe the Lidde, beginnes an oration to the people befitting occaſion, or if hee bee no good oratour, yet hee giues them as kinde a congratulation as hee can.

Truely I was verie attentiue to it *(b)* but they doe all ſpeake ſo in the throate, that I could neither like the ſound nor learne the ſence, vntill mine interpretour told mee how it was: and thus it was indeede.

After hee had yeelded thankes (quoth hee) to *Bacchus*, *(c) Carnea*, and all thoſe fauourable deities, eſpeciallie to his owne *Great Mawe*, the giuer of ſuch high honours, and had giuen gramercie to his eyes, that had be held him the beſt man in all T*enter-bellie* *(d)* erre they fell

(b) Yet know that the fatteſt Geeſe haue the ſmalleſt wind-pipes.

(c) The Goddeſſe of all ſhambles and fleſh-markets whatſoeuer.

(d) The honeſter they, to ſtick ſo truel to him.

The Dukes Oration to the people after his election.

out, hee turned his ſpeach vnto the people, and in moſt excellent and Rhetoricall good tearmes, tooke a freſh oathe by Saint *All-Paunche*, that hee would be a Bulwarke to our liberties, a drudge to our buſineſſes, a terrour to our enemies, a childe to our aduiſes, a follower of our counſells, a preſeruer of our ſtudies, a father to our deſires, an enlarger of our Weaſands, and an increaſer of our meaſures: finally, he would preſerue vs as wee were now, and make vs as wee would bee. And then hee denounced himſelſe a profeſſed foe to *Hunger*, *Abſtinence*, *Diet*, *Naughty Ale* and *Meagerneſſe of wine*, *beere*, and *bodie*, and ſwore once more (to aſſure vs) that while hee bare that roiall belt, none ſhould either faſt vnpuniſhed, or bee drunke vnrewarded.

Goe on my good ſubiects (quoth he) I adiure you by the ſacred weight of your well diſtended wombes, goe on, bee yee all and alwaies free and frolicke! O the royalty of reuells! O honorable helter ſkelters! Let neuer

this

this goodlie formed Goblet of wine (quoth hee, and tooke vppe his pot of twelue quartes) goe *Iouiallie* through mee, (and then hee ſet it to his mouth, ſtole it off euery droppe ſaue a little remainder which hee was by cuſtome to ſet vpon his thumbes naile and licke it off, as hee did, and then proceeded) vnleſſe I doe from the bottome of mine heart, will and wiſhe you continuallie dronken heads, full bellies, and fatte fortunes.

Then hauing made an end, the audience made all ring with their applauſe, they gaue it him ſo fully and ſo faithfully: *Longe liue* Bounſingut, Wool-ſack, Cæſar, *Emperor of* Tenter-belly, *long liue he, long reigne hee, long grow hee*; this they rattled yee vppe, at leaſt a dozen times ouer.

Then were the armes of the Dukedome giuen him, which was the *Rampant Eſtridge*, ſwallowing of an Iron horſhooe: the word *Diſgeſt, and Do beſt*. For his ſword and ſcepter, the Lord High-Steward preſented him with a

great knife, and a pretty golden Tunne, and in deliuering them (according to cuſtome) pronounced theſe words, *Vſe and enioye them* . But then for the Coronation dinner and ſupper ! Oh mercifull Heauens ! what Caſtles of platters and chargers, what mountaines of fleſh and banquetry , what deluges of Wine Ale and Vſquebath did I ſee there ! I will neuer ſtand vpon perticulars: onely this I cannot ommit, the ſtreetes that night were ſtrowed ſo thicke with drunken carcaſſes that I thinke in conſcience there was neuer more memories left in the field, of the greateſt maſſacre that euer this moderne age was witneſſe of.

There are diuers Cities beſides in this dominion , as *Swallow-all* , *Haggeſ-den*, *Tickle-Chere*, and *(e) Lickingoa* , but their formes of gouernment are peculiarlie declared in the deſcription of *Fleſh-Paſtinople*, and ſo need no perticular rehearſall.

(e) Lickingoa is a colony, ſent from Goa in the Eaſt-Indies, ſaith *Pantagruel* in his *Merda Geographica*, lib. 7 chap. 39. *Sect.* 594.

The

The Starueling Iland, or Hungerland.

Chap. 12.

BVt wee had quite forgotten the remembrance of *Starueling Iland*, take it therefore with you now, as a pennance for your tedious abode in *Eat-allia*. It lieth vnder three and thirty degrees of longitude, and foure and fifty of latitude, beeing on the North, directly oppoſite vnto *Cabo Bianco*, and on the South, vnto *Filtching-Fennes*. It is a ſtonie, ſwartie, barren, Graſſ-leſſe, ſandie ſoyle: there are ſome trees in it, but they haue neuer an inch of barke left, nor bloſſome, nor budde: nay the plentie of all places, the weede, cannot finde in his heart to make any (the ſmalleſt) reſidence in theſe quarters.

The Lands naturall barrenneſſe affordes no diſtinction either of Summer or Winter, whether it bee becauſe

the inhabitants ſnappe vppe there herbes as ſoone as euer they peepe out of the Ground, or that it bee the effect of *Ceres* curſe, (who ſayling about the world to ſeeke her Daughter, made ſhip-wracke on the craggie ſhore of this Ile, and therevpon, they ſay, layde her malediction vpon it) it lies not in mee to reſolue you.

There is none that dwells in this ſoile willinglie, but all the inhabitants are Exiles: and their hew is naturallie betweene a pale and a ſwartie, their skinnes crumpled like halfe burnt parchment, and puckered like the hide of an Elephant: The Sunne did neuer ſee more meager creatures, you would ſweare they were Anatomies couered with freſh skinne, or els one of *Athenodorus* his apparitions, they looke ſo ghaſtly. You ſhall haue one laying a plotte how to intrappe the flies: another, contriuing a conſpiracie againſt the wormes; nay there bee they that ſitte ſhauing of the Earthes (GOD knowes

al-

lready neere ſhorne) beard,to diſcouer he rootes of the vngrowne graſſe : nay hey will lye in ambuſhes one for anther (like ſo many (*a*) *Bald-Cannyes* in dead vacation of butcherie) yet notwithſtanding they haue a good excuſe or this out of *Ariſtotle*, for you know hat the greater number of ſtrangers rriuing, the greater ſcarcity of Bellyimber muſt needs enſue.By this meanes o ſtranger eſcapes them vnleſſe he bee ither too ſtrong for their aſſaults, or oo leane for their ſtomacks.

(a) Otherwiſe (although vnproperly) called *Cannibals.*

They are (moſt of them) Blackmiths, notwithſtanding that the *Eatells* baniſh all their *Philoſophers* and *Phiitians* hither, and ſo doe the *Spaniards* ll their ſlaues that haue ſerued out heir time.

They haue a ſtrange and fierce wilde Beaſt rangeth continually in the night ll about the deſerts of this Iland, and hey giue it the name of (*b*) *An Emptie-Maw*: It will keepe ſuch a terrible barkng,that it makes the hollow ayre eccho gaine: and he of this land that heareth

(b) We haue of theſe beaſts here in England, Duke *Humphrey* keepes a kennell of them continually.

it

it not barke once in twelue houres grows deafe immediatly, but hee tha heareth it thrice in ſix and thirty houre and giueth it nothing to deuoure er twelue houres more be runne (c) dieth preſently, without all auoidance. Touching other beaſts, I ſaw none in all thi whole Iland, but a ſort of Wolues, and ſome (d) *Monkeyes* that had eaten of a great part of their owne tailes. Not any elſe could I eſpie, Indeed I durſt no make any long aboade in ſo leane a land, it was no wiſdome, was it thinke yee?

(c) Prouided alwayes, that he can liue no longer.

(d) A Munkey will eate the owne taile for hunger.

Thus farre of Eat-allia, *and the adiacent Iles; now come we to* Drink-allia, *and ſo good night.*

Of Drink-allia, *the ſecond prouince of* Tenter-belly.

Chap. I.

The Conditions of the Inhabitants.

LEt none expect any exact deſcription of *Drink-allia* in this place, for I

durſt

urſt not for mine eares offer to go into
ny Cittie of the whole Prouince, vntill
was darke night, that all the citizens
ere wrapt in wine and warme clothes,
nd then (you know) how was it poſſi-
le to diſcouer any thing? you may per-
aps ſay, what ſhould you feare? faith
e tell yee: harke in your eare! I feared
he *Burgomaiſters* bountie: for their
aſhion is, as ſoone as any one ſettes
oote in at the Cittie gate, to giue him,
y my troth I wotte neere how many
fts of Wine for his welcome; oh
hey receiue him in pompe; and all of
he common purſe of the Cittie: now
o many ſtoopes muſt hee pull of, or
lſe hee is held an vngratefull, vnman-
erly fellow, and which is worſe, a
irect foe to the common good of
he Cittie. Now I feared both this
onour and this danger, and now I
ope you are anſwered. To our pur-
oſe.

This Prouince is ſome-what larger
hen *Eat-allia*, and what that hath in
vealth, this hath in intemperancie. It

is as broad or rather broader then bo
the *Germanies*: nor is there any natio
vnder the cope of heauen ſo fortunat
nor ſo aboundant in the delicate iuice
the grape,as this is. The peculiar win
of all our kingdomes of *Europe*, the *Ge*
maines Rheniſh, the *Frenchmans* Whi
and Claret,the *Spaniards* Xeres,Malag
and the Canaries, tuſh,they haue the
all here in exceſſe. The temperature
their bodies are ſomewhat differe
from the *Eat-alls*, for theſe delight in t
qualities of heate and drought, where
the *Drink-alls* eſpecially affect heate a
moiſture: ſo that the bordering neig
bours doe ieaſtingly call the *Eat-all*
Blackmen, and *Kitchin-Tenter-bellyes*, b
the *Drink-alls* they name *Read-men*, a
Cellerian-Tenter-bellyes. But their bodi
and their wittes hold both one key in di
ference: for the *Drink-alls* as they a
more ingenious then the *Eat-alls*, ſo a
they much more laſciuious: In the
young yeares they are generally ver
quick witted, but being come to a mor
grauer age (eſpecally old age) the

grow

row ſo forgetfull, that you ſhall not
aue one amongſt twenty that can re-
ember his owne name.

The Shires of the Countrie.

Chap. 2.

THe Inhabitants affirme the whole Prouince to bee diuided into three ounties: the countie of *Wine-ceſter*, c county of *Vſque-bathe*, and the coun- of *Hoppe-Sack*, or *Strong-biera*.

The firſt of theſe, *Wine-ſhire*, is parted om *Eat-allia*, vpon the weſterne verge ereof by the riuer *Piſſ-on*, a ſalt cur- nt that ebbes and flowes. This riuer nnes round about the Dukes Palace, d as for the ſaltneſſe, the *Philoſophers* this countrie ſay it hath it not from e ſea, but from an ayrie humor that ten-times falls vpon it. The firſt towne at I came vnto in this region, was cal- d *Vine-ſpring*, and was in forme of a ie-angled trencher: it lay downe as re as *Vine-prophils*, and ſo ſome of it

became part of the ſuburbes of *Cluſte*
beg, a pretty fine Cittie, walled abo
with ſtones of the colour of bricke, bu
ſome-what deeper of dye. This Citt
ſtands in the bottome of *Preſsing-dal*
(a valley ſo called) through the whic
runnes a delicate riuer called *Iuice*, whic
paſſeth along by three or foure prett
citties, (ſeated vpon the bankes thereo
moſt iudiciouſly , and to the founder
eternall commendations) their names a
I remember were *Tankards-bridge* , tha
was the firſt, then *Tunning-trie*, the
Broachingford, & laſtly, *Carouſi-kanikin*
Tunning-try I remember was fotific
with a wall of wood, and *Broaching-for*
had neuer but one gate open at once, an
that when it was ſhut, was made fa
with nothing but the end of a faggo
ſtick. There is not in all the world an
one riuer comparable to this that run
through theſe cities ; *Donaw* , *Thame*
Volga, *Seyne*, or Sir *Walter Rawleys* riuer o
Guiana, put them all in, they are but ker
nells to this : for beſides the pleaſin
Meanders that hee makes in his wanto

ourſe, the water is ſo ſweete and deli-
ate, that neither the beſt *Europes* wine,
or the *Turkes* delicious (*a*) *Zerbeth* can
oſſibly goe beyond it. This worthy
onne of the *Ocean*, hath one peculiar
ſh belongeth vnto it, called a *Tappe*,
nd this fiſh will ſome-times lye by the
hore, and ſpoute a huge deale of the
vater aloft, (mary the remaining of it
n his belly hath made it ſome-what
nore pleaſing to the taſte then it was
efore) and this the inhabitants watch
or in boates, and when they get it, make
reat ſtore of it. This riuer (as I told
ou) paſſeth through *Tuning-try*: maſſe
had forgotten one towne, it goeth from
ience to *Celleridge*, ere it come to
roaching-ford, and ſo by *Broaching-ford*
aſſeth directly vnto *Carouſi-kannikin*,
he prime Cittie of the whole Prouince.

(*a*) A drinke made of honey and water.

The

The deſcription of Carouſi-kanikin, *chief* *City of* Drinke-allia, *as alſo of the* *faſhions and conditions of* *the* Drink-alls.

CHAP. 3.

C*Arouſi-kanikin*, is a name that I vn-derſtand not, further then that I haue a little light of it from the *Germain* tongue, but as for the citie, it is built vp-on an hill, and carieth the forme of a Tankard, from what quarter ſoeuer you behold it. It is of ancient renowne, and one of the beſt ſeated ports for traf-fique in all the whole land. On the Eaſt part it is ſtrongly fortified with Barrica-does, and Bulwarkes built all of Barrels, and the roofes of the houſes are moſt of one and the ſame manner, tiled with the boords of broken Caskes. In the entrance of the gate, from morning vn-till night there is placed a double cane of Pewter, (for their lawe commandeth this to bee duly obſerued) the citizens

all it *the Flaggon of Hoſpitalitie* , and
ound about it, are theſe words engra-
en, *(a) Aut bibe, aut abi: Drinke or bee*
one. Hee that ariueth, muſt either lift it
ll of, or elſe he is caried before the Ma-
iſtrate, to render accompt of his con-
umacie. The armes of the Citie are ad-
anced ouer the Gate, and they are the
hree horſe-leaches vpon three naked
eete, in a bloudy field; the word, *Plenæ,*
uieſcimus. Being full, we reſt. Here by a
ortunate chance, did I meete with ano-
her ſtranger, a *Letcheri-tanian* borne,
vho was bound for the Citie as well as I,
is name he told me was *(b) Cinciglion.* He
being acquainted with their faſhions)
rought mee ſecretly by night into the
owne, and ſhewed mee ſuch things as I
hould neuer haue diſcouered of my
elfe. Their buildings are not much vn-
ike the *Eat-alls* , but that the fronts of
heir houſes are ſo wholy hidde with
preading Vines, that had I not ſeene
he ſignes hang out on euery ſide, I
vould haue ſworne I had beene in a
ineyard and not in a Cittie: in ſadneſſe

(a) ἢ πῖθι ἢ ἄπιθι, ſuch an inſcription is vpon the Dolphin in Cambridge.

(b) An Italian word expreſſing the noiſe that the wine maketh in running from the tap.

 it

it was a pleaſant ſpectacle. In the Market place are all the meaſures hung vp in chaines, ſealed with the Dukes ſtampe on their tops, and by them, hangeth a table of the lawes of the land, which you ſhall haue truely ſet downe here-after. The inhabitants go all naked, but for a wreath of Vines about their fore-heads. But their skins are all carued with figures, and painted after the maner of the ancient *Picts*, and *Brittons*. One hath himſelfe drawne into the forme of a *Centaure*, another of a *(c) Tragelaphus*, a third of a *Pidgeon* (a terrible drinking byrd) and you ſhall haue ſome painted ſo perfectly like a flaggon, that if hee ſet but his hands on his ſides you would ſweare it were a liuing flaggon. I did ſee one alſo ſo directly in the ſhape of a Whale, that when hee vomited, no man in the world but would haue taken him for a liue Whale, ſpewing vp the *Ocean*. I had a great affection to ſee the maner of their publike feaſts, and yet not bee ſeene by the citizens. So mine hoſte at laſt agreed to performe my requeſt, and

(c) A beaſt that is halfe like a Goate, and halfe like a Stag.

ſatisfy my longing, mary hee gaue mee, withall, certaine cautions of danger, that might enſue if I were diſcouered, and likewiſe informed me in ſome neceſſary points of behauiour: ſo hauing mine inſtructions about me, I and mine honeſt hoſte, my leader, got vs into the Townes hall, in the euening; vnſpyed of any. By and by come the feaſters, and take their places, iuſt as the *Eat-alls* doe (as you haue heard) onely they had more drinke and leſſe meate. Euery one had his purueyance at either elbowe, a piſſe-pott for his vrine on one ſide, and a bowle for his vomite on the other.

At firſt, they begin a ſacrifice to *Bacchus*, their Generall *God*: not as the *Romanes* did of old, with powring a little wine vpon the ground; no, no, farre more religiouſly, and with more ſtately ceremonies. At the vpper end of the table ſtands a ſtatue of *Bacchus*, holding in his right hand a monſtrous great *Goblett* of ſuch weight, that (as *Virgill* ſayde once) the left

hand is now and then faine to helpe her ſiſter. Into this Goblet or ſtanding Cup, the maiſter of the ceremonies in the name of the whole company, powres an hoggſ-head of wine, (it holds no leſſe I can aſſure yee) which paſſing in pipes as if it were in veines vnto his mouth, and his t'other thing both at once, makes a pretty ſhew as hee both piſſed wine and ſpewed it, all in one moment. And this is the houre-glaſſe proportioning the continuance of the feaſt, for when he leaueth powring out, they muſt all leaue powring in, and that vpon paine of ſacriledge. Then ſir comes me vp a ſeruice of ſhooing-hornes (do yee ſee) of all ſorts, ſalt-cakes, red-herrings, Anchoues, & Gammons of Bacon (*Weſtphalia* may goe pipe in an Iuie leafe, if it ſeeke to equall theſe) and aboundance of ſuch pullers on. *(d)* And then begins the full potts to goe round about the table, and the empty againſt the walles, ſo that you cannot poſſibly tel whether they are ſooner filled to be emptied, or emptied to be filled; but (as *Plautus* ſaith of one) the drinke is ſure

(d) Here is no vſe of the old Romane caution, vſed in their meetings, *Drinke three potts, or fiue, but neuer foure.*
Plutarch. Sympoſ. Acad. 3. Athanæ. l. 10 Plaut. in Stich.

to go, be it out of Can, (*e*) *Quoniam*, or Iourdan. Now when one of them will drinke to another, he firſt challengeth him with a ſolemne(*f*)ceremoniall ſong. and then they ioyne hands faſt together, and giuing a ſound ſhake or two, the challenger aduanceth his moiſtened weapon, and blowes it drye: hee may puffe a little, or talke a few gentle words among hands, but the pott is diſrobed of his liquor, ere it bee ſeuered from his gripe: and then the tother anſwereth him at his owne weapon. The ſecond courſe is not very dainty, but howſoeuer, they moyſten it well with redoubled rouſes. Then comes the fruite with the third courſe, and that in truth is very rarely furniſhed, which being almoſt finiſhed, and the cloth being now thruſt vpon an heape, the maiſter of the ceremonies cryeth Healths, three times with a lowd voyce. I imagined that this had beene a ſummons to the breaking vp of the companie and was a going hence; when mine hoaſt pulled mee by the ſleeue, why how now yee ſleepie ſpectator (quoth hee)

(*e*) A *Quoniam* is a glaſſe as well knowne in *Drink-allia*. as *Chaucers* old *Queynt* is in *Letcheri-tania*.

(*f*) The reliques of ſome tauerne catch.

and the feaſt is ſcarcely begun? ſtay and ſee the concluſion of it I pray yee: doe yee not ſee how faſt God *Bacchus* his houre-glaſſe runnes? So I ſatte downe againe and ſtayed. Then ſteps mee out one of the company, and taking of his wreath, downe vpon his knees he goes, (I thought hee had beene going to his prayers) and preſently calls for a quart pott. *An health* (quoth hee) *vnto Great Bouſing-gut, Woolſack, Arch-duke of Ten-belly*, and preſently the potte ſtops his mouth: he drinkes, he puffes, he belches, hee talkes, vntill within a while hee had gulpd downe as many quartes as his name had letters, and when he had done, hee falls a ſpewing, till all cryed twang againe, *and dyes* (as *Horace* ſaid)

Mero tingit pauimentum ſuperbo.

The pauement where he ſtood,
With proud Lyæan *bloud.*

Well, they all follow in order from the higheſt to the loweſt, each one with the ſame pott, execution, & eiection: prooving him-ſelfe hereby a faithfull citizen,

and (which is more) a ſtrenuous *Empty-kan.* This paſt, vpſtarts another, with this catch, *A health to you and vs, this day, and health to all* Drink-allia, ſeaſoning his ſong with many a goodly belche, and ſo downe vpon his mary-bones, & vp with the pott hand-ſmooth, the deuill a bone finds hee in the drinke. After him they muſt all follow, wo be to him that hangs an arſe. This ſhowre ouer-blowen, out ſteps a third, and hee aduanceth a quarte of plumpe *Lyæus* to the health of all the *Quagmiriſts* (which is the generall name of the Nobility) of the moſt famous and eternall Citie of *Carouſi-kanikin*; briefly, after him they goe, and thus euery man in order brings in his foundation of a new Round. Now euery man hauing his ſhare, they muſt each one in his order (poxe on't, that madded mee) goe play the (*g*) Poet, out of the inſpiration of *Bacchus* onely (the Muſes may go hang for any roome they haue here) & herein according to the old maner that *Plutarch* ſpeaketh of, euery one ſings his ſong, & inſteed of his Harpe, he had a knife and

(g) Of one of theſe might *Horace* haue truly ſaid, *Aut inſanit homo, aut verſus facit*, the man is mad, or elſe he maketh verſes.

a quart pot, and truly they plaid fine mu-
ſick on it. One, in his ſong commended his
miſtreſſe, another, the goodneſſe of the
wine, a third related all the paſſages be-
twixt him and his wife at home, ſo that it
made mee remember that old ſaying of
Laberius:

Ebriulati mentem hilarem accipiunt.

When wines effect the braine doth binde
Then mirth doth caper in the minde.

An other rimed all in Satyre againſt one
that was not at this drinking: and euery
one (mee thought) kept (*h*) *Anacreons*
meaſures; (*Like will to like quoth the deuill*
to the Collier.) But in the meane time
while theſe ſongs were a ſinging, it was a
world to ſee their ſeuerall behauiours:
euery man had his humor to himſelfe: you
ſhould ſee one, for very pure loue, weep-
ing in his fellowes boſome, and another
ſitte a kiſſing of his companion, one ſet-
ting his mouth on the racke with laugh-
ter (wiſe were the man that could tell
at what,) another downe vpon all foure

(*h*) He was a drunken Poet and dyed of a ſurfet. Aske *Francis Meres* in his *VVitts Commõ wealth* if you will not beleeue me.

in

n deuotion to *Bacchus*, a third ſwagger-
ng & ſwearing **goats hundred thou-
ſand tufels**, becauſe the bowle of wine
vas brought him no ſooner;a fourth ar-
guing of religion and matter of ſtate:&
here in a corner you ſhould haue a fift
ſit nodding and ſlauering, it would doe
a blind-mans heart good to ſee him. But
now at the beginning of the feaſt, be-
cauſe they are generally ſo ſlippery of
memory that they quickly forget what
they haue to doe, they haue a publike
Notary,whom they call *(i) Clarke of the
wind-pipe*, and he regiſters euery perti-
cular carouſe, and ſo files them vp for
common records; what each man hath
drunke,and vnto whom; which done
after ſupper hee readeth them to the
company(if any man be awake to heare
them)

(i)The *wind-pipe* office there,is farre greater then the *Pipe* office here in *England.*

Potile-gulp. *Swolne-gut.* *Dry-mouth.* *Draw-large.* *Sup-it-off.*	vnto	*Swolne-gut.*-iii.Gallons. *Gultche.* --- iiii.Gallons.½ *Lurtch-cup.* - iii.Pottles. *Broken-belt.*- vii Pottles.½ *Full-brink.* -halfe an hogſ head

Concordat cum originali.
P. Skinker.

If

If any one haue failed in the taking o[f] his liquour, hee muſt forth-with mak[e] preſent ſatisfaction, (if hee bee able) o[-]therwiſe, at the next meeting hee is ſur[e] to pay ſound intereſt for his forbea[-]rance. Well the roll being read, and th[e] houre-glaſſe runne all out: Mary quot[h] I to mine hoſt but how will they ge[t] home now? that maruell I at moſt. O[h] well inough ſir (quoth hee) feare ye not. Do yee not ſee thoſe ropes there in th[e] court, that are faſtned vnto them Iron rings? Theſe, their ſeruants (who may not touch a droppe of wine till the feaſt bee done) beeing ſo ſober as to know e[-]uery one his owne rope, doe take hold of, and the other end of it beeing faſt[-]ned to their maiſters dore, ſo draw themſelues and their Maiſters both in one cart, directly home, for theſe ropes are as good vnto them as a thred in a labyrinth. Maſſe you ſay true (quoth I) but what if one ſhould come in th[e] meane-time and tie the ropes further end to a wrong dore? Why doe you thinke (quoth hee ſmiling) that any

one

he wakes this night? Yet I haue known
done, & the cart go to a wrong houſe
d the man to another mans wife; who
rhaps beeing as drunke as hee, neuer
ſcouers the matter vntill next day at
oone; and then, that which they ig-
orantly committed, they doe wittingly
ugh at: for it is a principle here, that
drunken man can neuer offend, for it is
e effects of *Bacchus*, that hee is but in-
rument vnto, and nothing elſe. But I
emembred that place of *Lucian*; *Bacchus*
euer biddes them drinke more then they
eede. In Dialog.

Of the Knights of the Golden Tun, *and of the lawes of this Citty.*

Chap. 4.

N the townes Hall, (properlie cal-
led *Gulpers Court*) there hangeth
p that ancient embleme of the
rder of their Knights, the *Golden*
unne; Hee that can drinke this veſſell

thrice off and goe his waies without i
denting, for this good ſeruice is preſen
ly knighted by the great Duke himſelf
& hath a chaine of extraordinary valu
beſtowed vpon him beſides. The
knights haue a large Charter, and a
allowed many goodly priuiledges
they haue abſolute commaund in al T
uernes, & at al Tables. They may furni
ſo many ſoldiours in pewter-coates o
of any mans celler in the towne, *Grat*
and beſides they haue full authority t
ſet what limmets they pleaſe vnto euer
mans pot-licking. Theſe hardy me
haue great conflicts at euery ſollemn
meeting (as the *(a)* ſword-plaiers had i
Rome) their weapons are full charge
cuppes, and hee that carrieth moſt c
them away cleere, is conquerour, an
leads the reſt about the towne (if the
can goe) in triumph. And this is the
triall of the victory. If hee can put hi
finger iuſt into the flame of the can
dle without playing hit-I-miſſe I, le
him ſpew whole fiſh-ponds, hee is hel
a ſober man.

(*a*) Or as the Helots had with the Lacedæmonians.

Now

Now gentle Reader will I preſent ee with the lawes both of *Carouſi-kakin*, and of all *Drink-allia* : read and if ou wilt not laugh, chooſe.

I IS DECREED, AND ABlutely enacted, by the high and mighty *Duke of Tenter-belly*, and the whole States both of *Eat-*allia *and* Drink-*allia.*

THat all promiſes, othes, bills, bonds, indentures or any other conueyan- whatſoeuer, made, or cauſed to bee made the after-noone, bee vtterly voide and of ne effect.

2. *That no man of what ſtate or degree uer hee bee, haue his cuppes priuate vnto nſelfe, vpon paine of drinking two daies, er in a fire-ſhouell?*

3. *That if any one caſt away any ſnuff, meere froath, he be forthwith enioyned goe downe vpon his knes and lick vp the erwiſe perriſhing liquor.*

4. That euery one pledge his challen-ger in the ſame cup, and on the ſame faſhi-on, vpon paine of beeing debarred from drinke two daies after.

5. That the Pottes in banquets bee ei-ther alwaies full, or empty: the waiter tha[t] preſents a pot halfe filled, and the perſo[n] that takes it ſhalbe both guiltie of breac[h] of goodfellowſhip.

6. That hee that beeing ſober ſha[ll] ſtrike him that is drunk, be immediate diſ-abled for euer giuing teſtimony in an[y] cauſe whatſoeuer: but the drunken ma[n] ſtriking the ſober ſhalbe acquitted.

7. That he that being ſober ſhall robb him that is drunke, bee forbidden wine fo[r] euer: and if he kill him, he ſhalbe put to deat[h] by thirſt.

8. That hee that ſhall ſpeake euill o[f] the Duke of Tenter-belly, *as in ſaying,* Go[d] *ſend him a dry health, or ſo, bee held guilt[y] of high treaſon.*

9. That hee whome either nature o[r] ſickneſſe hath made abſtinent; bee baniſhe[d] the land.

10. That hee that goeth from an[y]

ublique meeting, without ſtaggering, ee accompted a malefactor in the higheſt egree.

11. *That all that ſtay three daies in he Cittie, doe offer ſacrefice vnto* Bacchus.

12. *That the calling of a Citizen heefe or whore-maiſter, beare no action, hat to call him abſtayner, ſhalbe lyable to he lawe.*

13. *That hee that mixeth water with is wine, bee ſent to ſuppe amongſt the dogs.*

14. *That hee that ſweareth by* Bacchus, *and keepeth not his word, bee vtterly iſabled from making any will, and bearing ny witneſſe.*

15. *That hee that ſtriketh with a pot, nd either ſpilleth the wine, or breaketh the t, bee enioyned to touch neither pot nor ine for foure and twenty houres after.*

Ouer the portall of the hall were theſe erſes written.

he houſe of youthfull mirth, and luſty cheere:
eace, wine, ſport, reſt, haue al their manſions here.

Subſcribed
STILLYARD.

The

The artes, and Military diſcipline of the Drink-alls.

CHAP. 5.

THe people of this Prouince are al-moſt all bleere-eyed, and troubled with the palſie, with goodly Chowle about their necks and chinnes whereo the mountainers of the *Alpes* and the *Pyrenæian* hills are ſo proud. They are very good Painters, when drinke and age hath made their hands to quiuer that you would thinke verylie (as *Lucian* ſaith) *that hee were ſober that did it, when indeed hee is as foxt as forty beggers.* They haue alſo ſome Poets amongſt them whom their principall neuer crow-neth with lawrell (becauſe that tree is foe vnto the vine) but all with iuye these Poets are the very off-ſcum of the baſeſt raſcally rabble, I am as much greeued that they ſhould beare that ſo ſacred a name, as *Antigenides* in *Apuleius* was, that horne-blowers ſhould be called

Cornetiers. They are the verieſt *Lack-latines*, and the moſt *Vn-alphabeticall* rag-gabaſhes that euer bred lowſe: they can-not make two rimes in their mothers tongue in two houres, and yet theſe ſhake-ragges liue by other mens tren-chers, filling all the tauernes in the town with *Epithalamiums*, Elegies, and Epita-phes, your eares would bliſter to heare them, theſe are they that haue the ma-naging of maskes, and the diſpoſing of Pageants and haue the ſame ſway ouer the vſes of balets that the knights of the Tunne haue ouer the barrells. They had but one good Poet (as it is ſaid) in an whole age, and hee was ſtarued to death for telling truth out of ſeaſon. They goe often to warre, in aſſiſtance of the *Eat-alls*; but they neuer goe armed, not ſo much as with an Iriſh ſteel-coate, a ſhurt on their backes; their lances are ſapplins of Elmes, ſharpned and dri-ed at the ends in the fire, but yet not-withſtanding (for ſtand well they can-not) it is admirable to behold both their valour in fight and their fortune

in conqueſt. Indeede they haue a law that none muſt goe ſober to the field ſo that the wine maketh them as bold and valiant as Lyons, and you know full well, *Audaces Fortuna iuuat*, fortune helpes the forward.

The funeralls of one of the chiefe Quagmyriſts: and the Sacrifices of Bacchus.

CHAP. 6.

THE ſame night that I was a ſpectator of their more then rambling reuells, one of the *Quagmyriſts*, whoſe houſe was of ſome height, beeing looſe in the breech, intending to goe thether whether neither Pope nor Emperour can ſend an Embaſſador, and being truely tapp-ſhackled, miſtooke the window for the dore, ſo ſtepping raſhly on, downe hee came with the wrong end forward, and in plaine Engliſh, broake his neck. His funeralls were very ritchly

[ſe]t forth : I can tell,for I was at them E-
[ue]ry man was died, all ouer with black,
[an]d for that day ware a cypreſſe wreath,
[in] ſteed of his vines. The body was not
[la]yd in a coffin, nor vpon an hearſe, as
[w]e vſe, but being put into a caske halfe
[fu]ll of wine was ſo borne to the graue,
[an]d when hee came there, it was to lie
[ra]ther in a ceſterne of ſacke, then in a
[gr]aue of earth, and to bee drowned ra-
[th]er then buried. For whereas the
[Ro]*manes* vſed to caſt balls of frankin-
[ce]nce vpon the pile wherein the bodie
[w]as burnt, they did not ſo here, but
[ea]ch one powred his kanne of wine in-
[to] the graue, and bidding thriſe *Adieu*
[m]*oſt ſweete and corpulent countriman*, put
[fi]nger in their eye, wept ſome quart of
[r]heume and to it they went, hand in
[h]and to the Tauerne. This *Quagmiriſt* it
[ſ]eemes was well eſteemed amongſt
[th]em, for hee had a ſtatue erected him in
[Ba]*cchus* his court, and vnder it theſe two
[v]erſes in faire Romane letters.

[A]lthough he tooke his window for his dore
[H]is valiãt death ſhal make his honor more.

And vpon his graue they ſet vp pritty obeliske, and a brazen flaggon on the top of it, with theſe verſes carued round about it. (a)

(a) Three ſuch Epitaphes in Lattine are to be ſeene at Siena, two in San Domingo, and one in S. Spirito.

By wine I liu'd, and wine me kild, men ſay:
For being ſober, I could nere ſee day.
Gone is my fleſh, yet thirſt lies in the bone:
Giue me one rouſe my freind, and get thee gone.

Farewell fellow toſſe-pots.

Now had I ſtaid too daies in this towne, without euer beeing demanded what I was, but then mine hoſt came and told mee, my friend quoth hee, you haue had a faire reign; if you ſtay one day longer, you muſt perforce do ſacrifice vnto god *Bacchus*: I may not conceale you further vnleſſe you would haue mee forſworne. No, quoth I? what cuſtome is that I pray you that you are ſo ſtrictly bound vnto? Tell mee the courſe, and Ile either performe it and ſtaie longer, or els Ile get mee preſently gone, and ridde vs both from future

nger. Well ſir (ſaies hee) ſaw yee t the ſtatue of *Bacchus* yeſterdaie *Gulpers Court*, and the huge goblet e holdeth, wherein they powred the ne that runnes out at two paſſages? s that I did. Well then, you muſt your mouth to one of them (chooſe u which) and ſuck vntill yee bee able ſtand no longer, but fall flat to the ound, and ſo muſt you lie vnder the out, wallo-wing in the wine, vntill bee runne out vpon you. How like u this? Faith not altogither ſo de-htfull (quoth I) but I pray tell mee, s there euer any ſtrangers that ered this ſacrifice? All, all, (quoth e) not a man nor a mans taile eſ-pes it, but to it hee muſt, maugre beard; ſome will come ſpiritfullie it, but others are faine to bee ha-l to their teate, like a Beare to the ke.

Well ſir (quoth I) but Ile be iogg-g hence: Onelie I would intreate yee informe mee which country in this ct is next in dignitie vnto this of

yours and worthieſt of trauell. So ſait
hee told mee : *Hot-waters* quoth hee)
the beſt, ſome call it *Liguour-ardente*,
is vnder the gouernment of *ſir Lim*
beck Stillitorye, a knight of the nobl
familie of the *King-Cuppes*: and ſo ledd
mee forth, ſhewed mee the way, a
plaine as *Dunſtable* roade, and then cur
teouſlie gaue mee the *Baſcio los mano*
and I thankt him heartily for his *Valie*
nado, and parted.

Of Hot-watrea, or Licor-ardente, and of the pilgrimage of Saint Borachio.

Chap. 7

NOw gan I all alone to take my wa
towards the North, leauing the ri
uer of *Freath*, behinde mee, vntill I cam
at (a) *Spewerſ-burie*, the filthieſt town
that euer I ſaw ſince my mother crade
led my head. Well I ſtaid not lon
there (I had not neede) but on I paſ
ſed vntill I came to *Cooperſ-nor-ton*,

(a) If Bucklerſbury ſtood alone it were very like this towne. Sure as death there is ſome affinity betweene them

prett

pretty well ſeated village, but not a droppe of water was to bee got in it for loue nor money: the reaſon is (as I heard afterward) leaſt they ſhould mixe it with the wine and ſo prooue euill common-wealths men. Onelie this I muſt tell the reader: by the way, for I promiſe yee it put mee often to a ſhrewd putther, I was as much troubled with pottes and flaggons in my iourney, as the traueller that hath farre to goe, is with the *Spaniſh* and *Italian* Croſſes: I could neuer goe three miles to an end, but I ſhould finde a bouncing tankard: kenneld vnder an arch, and drinke I muſt needes, no gain-ſaying the lawes of the Lands holie hoſpitality: at laſt I ouertooke a traueller, in an old tatterd Caſſocke of haire-cloath, bare-foote and bare-head. I demaunded whether hee went ſo faſt. Sir (quoth hee) I haue vndertaken a long Pilgrimage vnto Saint *Borachio* of *Bottleſbrooke.*

I wondered at this new name, and this as yet vndiſcouered Pilgrimage, ſo I

queſtioned him at large of the country, of this townes ſituation, and diſcipline, and finally of the vertues of this *Borachio. Bottles-brooke ſir* (quoth hee) is ſeated in the confines of *Hot-watria*, and *Letcheritania*, and is of great fame through out both the ſoiles. Beſides diuers other ancient monuments in the towne there is a temple of *Bacchus Fiery-face*, they call it the *Chappell Ardent*, where a ritch and rare ſtatue of his is erected, not like a grown man as elſe-where it is, but of an informed birth, iuſt as his father tooke him from the burning womb of *Semele*, ſo is it, hauing beene long ago ſo cut, out of the hard Rocke of Rubies. The top of this temple is al ſet with Carbunickles & golden ſparks, moſt ritch to behold, & from the embowed arch there drops they ſay, a kinde of hot fuming liquour (as the *(b) Cataracts* doe in ſome places of *Mar del zur*) and is receiued into a *Borachio* that ſtandes placed accordinglie, whoſe vertue is ſuch, that if one drinke a large draught of it with good deuotion, he ſhall neuer in

(*b*) Hackluits voyages affirme as much.

ll his life after be either drunke before
oone,or a thirſt before midnight: both
vhich helpes may doe mee much good,
or I am a man ſo employed in my coun-
rie,that I can neuer lye in my bed vntill
nid-night for thirſt,nor neuer riſe in the
norning but before noone I am drunke
nd faſt a ſleepe againe.Therefore haue I
one this three dayes without drinking
t all,(ſaue that I dranke one diſh of wa-
er this morning) becauſe I would me-
ite the more of this holy Saint *Borachio*
vhen I come there; nor dares any man
nportune mee to drinke , or any in
ny company as long as I weare this
veede . Bir-lady ſir you muſt thinke
was not meanly glad of ſo good a pri-
iledge , and therefore I intreated both
is company and patronage . Well,wee
vent chatting on , vntill I obſeruing the
oile altered , asked him where we were
ow.This country(quoth he) euer ſince
vee came ouer the Lake *Metheglin* , is
alled the (*c*) Countie of *Vſquebath*, be-
ng the firſt ſhire of *Hott-watria* : It is
ot ſo well husbanded , but it is farre

(*c*) Our ordinary paſſe to Ireland is through Wales.

more fertile then our country of *Wine-ceſter*, exceeding both in fatneſſe of ſoil and pureneſſe of ayre. So when I heard the name I vnderſtood preſently both originall and the definition thereof. *Vſquebathia*, becauſe they drinke there *Vſque ad βαθ@*, euen to the bottome: there are other deriuations thereof, but thoſe I leaue vnto the ſix wits to cenſure of. The people of this nation are generally fulſome and ſlouenly, and of a continuall fearce and terrible aſpect (vnleſſe they be drunke) yet they vſed mee very kindly for my religious pilgrims ſake (as they are very much giuen to ſuperſtition) who lodged with me the firſt night in the common hoſpitall of an obſcure little cittie (I forgot the name) yet wee lay very quietly, for wee found all the towne dead drunke at our comming, and left them ſo at our parting, much other matter paſt vs, but I leaue it as vnworthy of regarde. At length through many craggie, fennie, woody paſſages, wee arriued at a famous port towne, called *Puerto d' Aqua forte*. Now quoth I (being

s weary as a dog)whether goe we now? s not this *Bottlesbroke*?O Lord no quoth e: but cheere vp your ſelfe,we haue not foote of ground more to paſſe vntill we bee there, all the reſt of our iourney yes by water: which when we haue paſ- ed,we ſhall coaſt a little by the pleaſant hores of *Hott-watria*, and preſently we re at *Bottlesbroke*: (this country is like *Denmarke* parted into two by the ſea. & hat was the cauſe of our croſſing the vater. Well,to ſhip we went,and away: By this time imagine vs in the midſt of he ſea: well, my heart is cold yet to hinke but what a danger wee eſcaped here: for looke yee ſir, our Mariners vere all drunke to a haire, not a man ould guide himſelfe, if hee might haue kingdome. One was a ſleepe at the terne: another going about to row,had *Palinures* deſtinie ,and fell ouer-boord, whō two more ſeeking to hale vp again, had not we two held thē, had both falne after. A third falls into choller,& laieth a fourth ouer the pate for not helping his fellow: he ſtrikes againe,& to it they go,

fight

ſight Beare ſight dogge: and all the re
diuided themſelues on two ſides. No
flew the pondrous oares about thei
eares, and clubbs and pumpe-ſtaues, a
their armes appeares, the water was qui
et, and euery one vſed his oare in th
aire. But indeed they are eaſily knock
downe, whoſe ham-ſtrings *Bacchus* hath
already cut in two. Flat they lay, all bu
a couple of conquerors, who being too
late weary of the maſſacre, fell vpon vs
two, laying all the blame vpon vs. But
wee two, ſcorning to bee put downe by
two walking tankards, got vp a couple
of cudgels, and gaue them their due, diſ-
armed them, bound them faſt to the
Maſt, and plaide the ſailers our ſelues.
But our boat (ſympathizing belike with
hir ancient maiſters the drunkards) did
ſo welter from ſide to ſide, that had not
Æolus ſent vs a ſtrong gale, and forced
the boate on againſt hir will, wee had
laide our bones in the bottome of thoſe
ſeas, for ought that I ſaw, and my religi-
ous fellow had neuer ſeene Saint *Bora-
chio.* As we ſailed on, I deſcried a farre

of

f,on the left hand,a certaine high Iland
oueređ with ſnow,and asking him how
ie called it, It is (quoth he) *the Frozen
ſland*, where *Bacchus* liued for feare of
is ſtep-dames wrath, when hee was
oung: and the inhabitants vſing him
hurliſhly,and at length chaſing him by
orce from thence, his father being of-
ended,laid a plague of perpetuall ſnow
nd darkneſſe vpon them. But whence is
hat ſmoake I ſee a farre of? That ſmoake
omes out of *Mount Denis*, wherein the
oules of ſuch as either liued too ſober-
,or killed themſelues deſperately, are
urified by fire; and there they burne
ntill ſome of their liuing friends go in
ilgrimage to *Chappell Ardent* for a bot-
e of S^t^.*Borachios* water,& powring tha
pon their tombe,they are freed. I ſmi-
d at this, and thought, now ſurely I
aue found the originall of Purgatorie;
t *Abbat Odilo*, and his Monkes of *Co-
nna* tell mee neuer ſo many tales of
ount *Ætna*,and many good morrows:
s here or 'tis no where.

Dionyſius is *Denis*, and *Bacchus* both.

Well, at length we came a ſhore,and

found

found it a pretty ſweete towne in trut(to giue it the due) marry it was bot paued with bottles, and roofed with le therne bougets. I doe not remember ſaw any artificer in all the towne bu letherne Iack-makers, and taylors fo Bottle-caſes; ſo that now I ſaw what vt terance the *Eat-alls* had for their hides The reaſon is, the men of this towne an country, vſe no pure wine, as the othe *Drink-alls* doe, but certaine diſtilled wa ters mixt with the ſtrongeſt grape they can get, which are ſo forcibly hott, tha the brittle glaſſe cannot hold them, and therefore they are driuen to fortifie their bottles with letherne Ierkins, riuet ted together with pitch and roſen. The citizens are fiery of face, and cholericke of condition, enuious, ſuſpicious, para litique, and of a ſtaggering manner of pace in their going: but that which is moſt terrible of all, they drinke and they breath nothing but meere flames. As much cold water, or ſcarr-gut, as one of vs will drinke, ſo much fire will one of them take: that a man would verily ima-

gine,

gine when hee ſaw them, that they were ſo many fire-drakes, or Saint *Georges* dragons. I was in danger of water before, but now I feared nothing but that I ſhould be ſtifled with fire. So that I left my companion in his oriſons vnto *Bacchus* (I loued him well, but I loued my ſelfe better) the very next morning I got me out of this *Vulcans* ſhop, for ſo it was, and a very *Cyclops* forge, rather then a Citie of *Bacchus*. Now being vpon my way, I began to reſolue with my ſelfe to paſſe by the verges of *Lecheritania* backe againe, and ſo to ſee ſome-what of the faſhions of the (*a*) *Hop-ſackers*, the third countie of *Drink-allia*; but iuſt as I was plodding on with this thought in my head, ruſhes mee forth an Ambuſh of armed *Sheelandreſſes* (you heard of *Shee-landt* before) beſette mee, tooke mee, and carryed mee priſoner (the more vnfortunate I) a long and toyleſome iourney, euen to the chiefe cittie of the land, called *Goßipingoa*.

(*a*) Otherwiſe called *Strong-bieros.*

I would not haue the reader take any vnkindneſſe at my hands for omitting ỳ reſt

of

of *Drink-allia*, for as my Pilgrim told me it is the baſeſt part of the land, this countie of *Hop-ſack*; and but that it is more beaſt-like, different in nothing from the others which you heard deſcribed before.

*Finis lib.*1.

The ſecond Booke.

The deſcription of *Shee-landt*, or *Womandeçoia.*

Of the ſituation and the parts thereof.

CHAP. I.

THE new diſcouered *Womandeçoia*, (which ſome miſtaking both name and nation) call *Wingandecoia*, & make it a part of *Virginia*

other

otherwiſe called *Shee-landt*, lieth in that part of the Southerne continent, which our Geographers of *Europe* (a) called *Pſytacorum Regio, the land of Parrots.* On the North ſide it boundeth vpon *Letchelitania* (a nation that is a great enemy to it) on the South, vpon *Thriuingois*: on the Eaſt, vpon the two *Fooliana's*, the Fickle and the Fatte. The ſoile thereof is very fruitfull, but (b) badly husbanded: it is diuided into many Prouinces, both large and ritch, yet all of ſeuerall conditions, habites and languages. The principall of them are theſe; *Tattlingen Scoldonna*, *Blubberick*, *Gigglot-angir* the high and the lowe; *Cockatrixia*, *Shreweſbourg*, and *Blackſwanſtack*, otherwiſe called *Modeſtiana*. Not farre from theſe is alſo an Iland called *Ile Hermaphrodite*, or more properly, *Double-ſex*. Many of theſe Prouinces did I paſſe through, ſore againſt my will Ile bee ſworne. But to ſpeake the truth, *Tattlingen* is the beſt country of all the reſt, & hath many faire cities in it, as *Pratlingople*, *Taleſ-borne*, & *Lypſ-wagg*, through the laſt of which

(a) Ouer againſt *Molecture* and *Beach*.

(b) Twere pitty it ſhould be otherwiſe, being ſo ſhrewdly wiued.

there runneth a great riuer called *Slauer* which ſome-times will ouer-flow th bankes, and drowne all the lower part o the country, which they call *Chinn-dale* but the countrimen haue now deuiſe very ſtrong rampires of bones and ben lether, to keepe it from breaking out an more, but when they liſt to let it out a lit tle now & then for ſcouring of the chan nell. But of all the citties of *Tattlingen* or of all *Shee-landt*, *Goſſipingoa* is th principall. Thether was I brought, and deteined a great deale longer then ſtood with my good liking: I will (for paſſing away a little time vntill the Capon be enough, we haue nothing elſe to do) diſ courſe the whole progreſſe of their dea ling with mee here, and then Ile goe on with the conditions of this new nation.

How the Goſſipingoeſſes *vſed the Author of this diſcouerie.*

Chap. 2.

AS ſoone as theſe cruell conquereſſes had taken mee vpon the borders of *Lecheritania*, they brought mee away to

heir chiefe city,& ſo to the court, told bell, and preſently all the inhabitants ame flocking thether in a trice,& began o prie more narrowly vpon mee who ood bound ſure enough (god wot) for ffering them any falſe meaſure. At ength,one of the rout, (their *Captaineſſe* t ſeemed ſhee was) gaue a ſigne to the eſt to be ſilent(as ſhe had need)and then eſpake the company thus. What, or of whence this fellow is, I doe not know, onely wee tooke him in the confines of yonder damned country *Letcheritania*, nd ſeeing they haue offered vs ſo much niury,I hold it very fitte now (if it bee not too late) to begin to take reuenge of hem, and firſt with this priſoner. Now he hauing made an end,I got leaue(with nuch a doe for noiſe)to ſpeake,& ſo declared my nation, and the cauſe of my wandring as well as I could, and told her *Womanſhip* that for my part I had not any cquaintance at all in *Letcheritania*,I was one that wiſhed her *Madamhood* and ll hir ſex all the good I could,and that it would derogate much from her nature,

clemencie, and from the honor of h[...]
iuſt gouernment to condemne an Inno[...]
cent pilgrim, and one that had not offen[...]
ded, without hearing of his cauſe. We[...]
theſe good words I can tel yee wro[...]gh[...]
ſo prettily well, that the poore y[...]n[...]
wenſhes began many of them to weep[...]
yet the old counteſſes were not ſo muc[...]
ouer-ſwaied by mine oration, but that[...]
muſt to priſon to a great houſe i[...]
the market place called *Cold and com-*
fortleſſe, vntill my country and cauſe o[...]
trauell were truely manifeſted vnto th[...]
Shee-counſell. Well to warde I went, an[...]
but that my countries name (the (*a*) tru[...]
Paradice of women) pleaded for mee, [...]
had neuer come home aliue, for all th[...]
Lecheritanians that they take, they ei-
ther faire hange vp, or els put them vnto
moſt ſlauiſh offices in this priſon. Here
in plaging them for their iniuryes of-
fered; for that Nation, although it bee
moſt laſciuious, yet it rũneth a madding
eirher after whore, or els in beſtiality;
either neglecting their wiues vtterly, or
els keeping them continuall priſoners

(*a*) It is a prouerb in *France* that *England* is the paradice of women, the purgatory of ſeruants, and the Hell of horſes.

through

hrough mad-braind ielouſie. O how ma-
y noble captaines did I ſee here wea-
ing out their liues in ſpinning, carding
voll and knitting? faith at length, for my
ountries ſake, I had my liberty, but not
ithout an oth for I was brought to
nus Altar, and there laying my hand on
e ſame, tooke a ſollemn oth to obſerue
l theſe conditions following.

1. *That I ſhould neuer goe about to i-iure is noble ſexe by word nor deed.*

2. *That I ſhould neuer interrupt a woman her tale.*

3. *That wher-ſaeuer I liued, I ſhould leaue e rule of the houſe to my wife.*

4. *That I ſhould neuer more come in* Le-heritania, *for it is the common phraſe re*, Many go thether good men, but me away againe euill husbands.

5. *That I ſhould neuer aime at more then loue of one.*

6. *That I ſhould neuer bewray my wiues rets.*

7. *That I ſhould neuer deny my wife any mans ornaments.*

8. *That I ſhould continually giue women*

the prick and praiſe for beauty,wit,and el
quence,and defend it againſt all men.

This oth I (*b*)willingly tooke, & woul
haue taken one ten times ſtricter, rath
then haue ſtaied there. So therefore yo
ſee my tongue is tyed by mine oth, no
to tell all the fine *Conundrums* that
ſaw among theſe mad wenches. Som
what I may ſay, but no harme, no more
would in truth, if I had not beene ſworn
at all.

(*b*) I beleeue yee ſir with a little æquiuocation.

Their formes of Gouernment, and elections of perſons of ſtate.

CHAP. 3.

THeir ſtate (for ought that I cou
obſerue) is popular; each one ſeekin
ſuperiority, and auoyding obedienc
They haue no lawes at all, but do eue
thing by the numbers of voices. But th
giuing vp of their voices ſtruck me int
a wonder, being vnacquainted therewit
for they ſet vp a crie all together, nor
giues eare, but each one yells as if ſhe
were horne mad. Is not this able to aba
a good mans ſpirit.

They hold a continuall parliament

ꝺout their more weighty affaires of ſtate,ſo that *Eraſmus* were he aliue now, would be able to giue a ſtrong teſtimony of womens turning ſutors. Now this continuance is neceſſary becauſe of their lawes vncertainty: for the decrees of this day,may bee all diſanulled to morrow, but the ſame day they cannot,leaſt their law-giuers ſhould ſeeme vnconſtant in their edicts. Euery ones voice is alike in worth, the whole citty thorow, but not euery ones dignity,for they haue a ſet number of choſen women,they call them *Graueſſes*, & theſe haue the authority of moſt honor in each particular citie: But they are not borne to this dignity,but elected either for their beauty,or their eloquence,for by theſe two are all elections ordered. They had once a cuſtome to elect theſe *Graueſſes* by voices, but afterwards, euery one giuing her voice onely for her ſelfe,it bred a confuſion,& ſo made them aboliſh that maner of election: and then they made a decree ỳ only thoſe ſhould haue the ſway in this enuious contention,who would profeſſe

In Colloqu.

themſelues neither faire nor eloquent
But this brought all to ſuch a paſſe tha
in the whole multitude of them , you
ſhould not find one that would be *Elec*
treſſe, the elder ſort holding that they
had the eloquence, and the yonger ſtan
g as firme in it that they had the
beauty. At length they all agree to paſſe
ouer theſe places of *Electreſſes* vnto
twelue of the moſt aged matrons of *Old*
Mumpington (a ruinous village hard by)
and ſo they did , giuing them the glori-
ous title of (c) *Electreſſes Graueſsiall*, to ſet
them the more a gogge to performe
their charges . And beſides this honora-
ble ſtile, the hony of age , wealth and a-
bundance , comes continually vpon thẽ;
for the ambitious young wenſhes will ſo
bribe and ply them with giftes, to haue
their voices at the day of election, that I
hold there is not a court either more
corrupt in giuing voices , or more
wealthy in giuen ritches . In ſtead of
ſcepters and ſwordes , the *Graueſſes*
haue fannes and glaſſes borne before
them : huge Chriſtall glaſſes , and ſtill

(c) The chiefe of whom when as I was there were theſe, The Dutcheſſe of Cackletout, The Counteſſe of Banne-alleyla the Arch-preſbytereſſe of Slauer-ſperg, the Counteſſe Pratline of Twitlecome and eight more Subordinate Electreſſes.

s they paſſe through the ſtreetes, they pranke vp their attires by the ſayd glaſſes, and ſet all their gew-gawes in order s they go along.

The originall of the Shee-landreſſes.

Chap. 4.

THere are few *Shee-landreſſes* borne in this Nation, but ſuch as either will needes weare their husbands breeches, or els ſuch as their husbands iealouſie will needs either baniſh or make priſoners, thoſe runne flocking from all parts hether. Now all ſuch as are their husbands maiſters, and are therevpon baniſhed for their vniuſt clayme vnto ſoueraignty: theſe are aſſigned to inhabite the frontiers of *Shee-landt* eſpecially in the countries of *Shreweſ-bourg*, and there they are all put in garriſon. But as for thoſe that are voluntarie exiles, they are generally of meeke and vnmanly ſpirits, and theſe are ſeated in the

heart of the Land, to become Votareſſes to *Peace* and to *Beautie*, and yet you need neuer dreame that this weale publike (how euer weakely founded) ſhould go to ruine for want of perticuler members: and Ile tell you why: there are ſo many voluntaries, (eſpecially free women) come to this campe, that the feare is that rather here will want roome for new inhabitants, then otherwiſe. Truely I am in a great perplexity leaſt my country women ſhould haue any vnderſtanding of this ſtate: For if they haue, wee may goe ſnicup for any female that will bide amongſt vs, but all will away, wee ſhould not haue one big belly left to lay the foundation for a future age by, and therefore I pray you (ſir, whoſoeuer you be) as you loue the preſeruation of our linge and the generall multiplication of mankinde, bee ſilent in this ſo important a ſecret: for it lies vs all vpon to keepe it vndiſcouered from our giddie females, vnleſſe wee can find a better meanes of generation.

Of

Of Gygglot-tangyr.

Chap. 5.

AT *Goſſipingoa*, I got (beſides my freedome) the Cities letters, for my paſſe-port, and ſo from thence I tooke my way towards *Giglot-tangire*, a country lying vpon the South part of *Womandecoia*, towardes *Letcheritania*; The Land of it ſelfe in this part, is the worlds paradiſe: I was not many leagues from *Loueſ-den*, the firſt towne of this Country, when I entred into an ayre as delicatly ſented, as if all the perfumers in *England* (doe yee ſee) had lately plaied their prizes there, for eternal ſoueraignty: the whole country round about is ſo ſtuft with Apothecaries, and *(a) Pomandrificoes*. The reſt I omit. The women of this wapentake are generally tall, gracefully adorned, and (were it not that they practiſe the art of *Cheeke-oyling* ouer much) very beautifully. They weare nothing on their faces, nor on their breaſts: as for the reſt of

(*a*) The ſtates Magnificoes.

their

their habite, it is faire in ſhew, light in weight, and eaſie to mount, as is the aire. But their naked parts are ſo cruſted ouer with ouer-groſſe painting, (as they vſe in *Muſcouia*) that you would verily imagine, you ſaw ſome ſtatue on a Weſtminſter tombe, rather then a liuing creature, ſuch a cart loade of falſe colours enſconce their faireſt beauties.

(*b*) The Sepulchre of *Modeſty* is in this towne.

The women of (*b*) *Shameſ-graue*, (for ſo they call the ſhire towne of *Gigglottangire*) haue their houſes made all of *Muſcouia* glaſſe, as tranſparent as ayre: And it is labour loſt to ſeeke any of them at home, vnleſſe you make your inqueſt immediately vpon their dreſſing time, or ſome what before: But lay your plot to ſeeke them at a Play-houſe, or in a Tauerne, or ſo, and it ſtands vpon a good foundation: for there you are ſure to finde your femall, either a laughing, a ſinging, (*c*) a dancing, or vpon ſome ſuch employment in ſtate. You neuer ſaw ſpider contriue a more artificiall net for a flie, then theſe women do for the *Lecheritanians* (how euer their

(*c*) Dauncing is here taken in the largeſt ſence, including both the moderne, as galiard, pauan, jig &c. and the ancient, called the beginning of the world vide Rab. Apodemat. 17. chap. 3.

coun-

countries deadly enemies) yet ſome of theſe men ſerue their deſires as voluntaries, for prouant, and preferment. Others, they lay their ambuſhes for, and fetch them in firſt by looſe allurements, then by praiers, and then by pence, and if none of theſe meanes will worke, they compell them to ſerue their wanton deſires by force. And when they haue done ſo, iuſt as you ſee ſtallion horſes kept for breede, ſo are they ſtowed into cuſtody, dieted with Eringo's, Potatoes, Culliſes, and other diſhes of luſts deuiſing, vntill *Venus* ſend her ſecond ſummons. This I no ſooner heard, but I hated, and no ſooner hated it, but I auoided it as neither daring preſume of my learning, nor policy, but that I knew my ſelfe neither for proper young man, nor very fine Gentleman (none diſpraiſed) I otherwiſe durſt not haue hazarded mine honeſty vpon ſo ſlight foundations. But you may ſee ; It is ſometimes good to want a good face: and thoſe things with many a man doth oftentimes blame nature moſt for, may

at one time or other ſtand him in mor
ſtead then her greateſt benefits in ordi
nary eſtimations.

Of Double-ſex Ile, otherwiſe called Skrat or Hermophradite Iland.

Chap. 6.

NOt farre from *Guaon*, the laſt Ile o
the *Moluccaes*, betweene Cape *Her
moſe*, and Cape *Beach*, lies *Double-ſex* Ile
much like vnto our Ile of *Man* on th
coaſt of *Lancaſhire*. In this Ile natur
hath ſo orderly diſpoſed all things t
one forme, that I could finde no on
plant in all the ſoile but was of a doubl
kinde; no tree, but beare two kinde o
fruites or one fruite of two ſeuera
kindes & names: there was your *Peare
apple*, your *Cherry-damſen*, your *Date
alimond*, your *Cheſtant-fylberd*, and
thouſand of theſe concluſions of nature
Yea in ſo much that the very inhabitant
of the whole Iland wore all their habit

s *Indies* of a coaptation of both ſexes
n one. Thoſe that bare the moſt man a-
out them, wore ſpurres, bootes and
ritches from the heeles to the hanſhes:
nd bodies, rebatoes and periwigges
om the crupper to the crowne; and
or thoſe that were the better ſharers in
oman kind they weare doublets to the
umpe, and skirts to the remainder. Nay
heir very names bare notes of their per-
cipations of either ſide: There was
Mary Philip, *Peter-alice*, *Iane-andrew*, and
eorge-audry, and many more that I re-
ember not. All of their owne nation
at haue not ſhewn themſelues per-
ct both in begetting, & bringing forth,
e made ſlaues to the reſt: & when they
ke any that are but ſimply of one ſexe,
ord what a coile they keepe about thẽ,
ewing them as prodigies & monſters,
wee doe thoſe that are borne double-
aded, or other ſuch deformed birthes.
heir onely glory which they eſteeme
oſt, is that in their conceite they haue
e perfection of nature amongſt them
one, of all the world beſides them.

For

For ſeeing nature (ſay they) hath b
ſtowed two hands, two feete, two eye
two eares and two noſthrills to eue
meaner perfect bodie, why ſhould n
the moſt excellent creature of all be pe
fect in two ſexes alſo? And againe: t
ancient ſacrificers to *Cybele*, and t
Pathiques of old *Rome* were faine to v
forced meanes for that which wee ha
giuen vs by nature. Thus are they wo
to protect their deformities: and true
you may obſerue in them all, beſid
their ſhapes, both a mans wit, and a w
mans craft. They haue no Cattle in t
countrie but *Mules* nor any wild bea
but *Hares*. They liue moſt vpon ſh
fiſh, for that is their beſt and moſt or
nary ſuſtenance.

(*a*) The Mule is held both to conceiue and to beget, in *Syria*, *Ariſt.* and ſome hold the like of the *Hare*.

Of Shreweſ-bourg.

Chap. 7.

IN my returne from the confines
Gigglot-tangia, beeing now vpon t
moſt weſterne angle of the ſame, I lig

uſt as my ſtaffe fell) into the Country
f *Shreweſ-bourg* , the onely garriſon
f this feminine gouernment , and the
nely defence it hath againſt forreigne
ncurſions. Now the country fearing
o foe but the *Letcheritanians* (for the
hriuingois are a quiet nation and neuer
vill offer to moleſt them , and the *Foo-
landers* cannot though they would) doe
herefore place their fortes and townes
f garriſon vpon the Eaſterne frontiers
f *Letcheritania*.

Here was I truely guld; for eſpying
erſons in the habites of men, maſſe
hought I, this is good, I am now got-
en out of *Womendecoia* : but when all
ame to all , I was flat couſned with a
orrowed ſhape : for in this countrie
omen weare britches, and long beards,
nd the men goe with their chinnes all
aked , in kirtles and peticoates ; ſpin-
ing and carding wooll , whileſt their
iues diſcharge the maine affaires of
he ſtate.

In this tract is an ancient and ample
owne ſeated , generally called *Pepuzia*,

(a) Ariſt.de hæreſ.

(b) Ariſto.Polit. lib.1.5.1.

and I do not thinke but (a) Pepuzian Heretiques were of this originall, who held that women ſhould be both Princes and Prieſtes as well as men. The Barbarians in (b) *Ariſtotles* time neuer vſed their women halfe ſo imperiouſly as the men are vſed here: I had great compaſſion vpon their ſlauery: Yes verely had I. The poore ſnakes dare not ſo much as wipe their mouthes vnleſſe their wiues bidde them: not ſo much as (ſauing your preſence) goe piſſe, nor paſſe a word with their beſt friends but they muſt firſt come to their wiues with a writ of *Quæſo Magiſtra*, good Miſtreſſe giue me leaue to goe &c. I obſerued this cuſtome to bee more ſtrictly looked vnto vpon one certaine daie whileſt I was there, then at other times by far: and the reaſon was, becauſe that while ſome of the better ſpirited husbands diſdayning to bee chained in this vnmanly ſubiection by their wiues, had laid a plot amongſt themſelues to riſe on a ſet night (as it might bee this night), in open armes vpon the ſudden againſt

their

iues, and ſo ſhake off this infamous nd diſgracefull ſeruitude.

This plotte had come to verie ood effect had not miſfortune croſ- d it : for one cowardly fellow of heir confederacy, beeing threatned y his wife to bee ſoundly cudgel- d for ſome other priuate eſcape hat hee had made; to procure him- lfe a pardon, went and reuealed l the whole plat-forme of the conſpi- acie, iuſt the euening before the night ppointed.

The women ſitte at meate and e men attend, the women ſleepe nd the men watch; ſo doe they ſcold nd fight, whileſt the men are faine beare off with eares, head and oulders.

Happy may they call that daie hereon they are not lambeaked be- re night. I imagined my ſelfe a- ongſt the Turkiſh ſlaues, but that heſe diſtinction of habites aſſured ee this was a more baſe kinde of cap- iuity.

Ah what a beaſtly ſight was it to ſee diſtaffe and a ſpindle in a mans han and a ſword and buckler in a woman Yet I concealed my diſlike as well a I could, deſiring but to ſee without ſu fering.

If any woman vſe her husband ſome what gentlier then ordinarie (as ſom of them bee tender hearted) ſhee i preſently informed againſt, cited to ap peare before the Court Parliament o *Shreweſ-bourg*, and there endited of high treaſon againſt the ſtate. Her nex neighbours giue euidence againſt he with ſuch noiſe & furie, that it is ſtrange to ſee how farre they are ouer-borne with impatience. If ſhe be but conuicted by the ſmalleſt euidence that is, ſhee is condemned to this puniſhment. Shee muſt firſt change attires with her huſ-band, and then ſhaue off all her haire, aud ſo beeing ledde through the mar-ket place muſt ſtand for one whole daie vpon the pillorie, as an obiect vnto all the fleering ſcoffes of the beholders, nor ſhall the man eſcape ſcot-free, for

eeing ſo audacious, as to take the fa-
ours offred by his wife without a mo-
eſt refuſall: but when the woman
omes home (be ſhee all couered with
urt, graines, rotten-egges, &c.) ſhe may
ot put off her veſture vntill ſhee bring
cudgell into the Court, all died with
he freſh bloud of her husbands broken
ate. He that out-liueth his wife, muſt ei-
her marry his maide and bee ſworne to
er ſeruice as hee was to his former
viues, or els hee muſt become ſlaue to
he next neighbours wife. For no man
nay bee the ruler of his owne houſe, in
his country: when the wife goeth forth,
ither to warres, conſultations, or for
leaſure, ſhe leaueth her keyes, & there-
vithal her gouernment vnto her maide,
r her daughter: Either of which if the
usband but once mutter againſt, his
houlders are ſure to pay for it ſoundly
t his wiues returne, vnleſſe hee can ei-
her begge or buy the ſilence of the de-
utie gouerneſſe. They (a) neuer lie
vith their husbands but when prouan-
er prickes them: For that (they

(a) Iuſt court faſhion in *England.*

hold) would procure too much fami-
liarity, notwithſtanding if the husband
ariſe not out of his cabbin in the entry
before the wife bee warme in her bedde,
and comming vppe ſtaires bare-foote,
knock thriſe gentlie at her Chamber
dore, and offer her his ſeruice in a ſoft
voice hee is ſure to haue on the ribbes
the next day.

The women of this tract obſerue a
faſhion directly contrary vnto ours;
for they (*b*) clip their haire and let their
nailes grow long. There are alſo cer-
taine amongſt them that are *Proffeſſo-
trixes* of the *Noble Science*, and keepe
free ſchooles, wherein the reſt are
taught al the wards offenſiue and defen-
ſiue, both of heeles, nailes and teeth: a
alſo the moſt exact and iudiciall method
of clawing off the skinne of mens faces
pulling out eyes, byting of armes
wringing of eares, and tearing of beards.
Theſe lectures they are inſtructed i
both by precept and practiſe.

(*b*) That there may bee leſſe hold taken by their aſſailants, and more by themſelues.

Now you would thinke it incredible
if I ſhould tell you of the neateneſſe o

the

heir houſes, yet the men are all their
rudges to waſh, wipe, ſcoure and
weepe all that is done: yea and dreſſe
ll the meate beſides: ſo that I ima-
ine that it is but mans eſteeme of the
ndecencie of ſuch buſineſſes, (not any
f his vnableneſſe to diſcharge them)
hat maketh him eſchue ſuch employ-
nents. There is no foule ſpot to bee
ound in any houſe here, ſauing on the
nens clothes, but thoſe are ſo filthie
hat they are true notes how they neg-
ect themſelues as much as the women
eglect them; Notwithſtanding goe
ut abroad into the fieldes (which are
he womens charge to ſee to) and
here you ſhall finde all moſt beaſtlie:
The verie walls of the Citties are
alfe downe and that which ſtandeth is
o diſgracefullie framed, that the verie
tones ſeeme to begge to bee at mans
diſpoſe, and to abhorre the ordering of
womankinde.

I know gentle Reader thou mar-
ueleſt much how I gotte ſafelie away
from ſuch a daungerous place, and

from ſo miſchieuous a forme of gouernment. Faith Ile tell thee truely, mine age, my habite, and good aduiſe were my patrons in all this perrilous aduenture. My habite was manlike, my face womanlike (for I had yet no beard) and beſides I met a many of my owne countrimen (a ſtrange chance in a region ſo vnknowne) whom I knew by ſight as well as the begger knowes his diſh: verily I did, and theſe (like true friends at need) gaue me ſuch good directions, that (as *Æneas* did by *Sybilla*) I following their aduiſes got at length (though with much toile and daunger) through all the dirty fennes of *(c) Blubber-ick*, ouer the *Muſhrumpallian* Mountaines, and ſo finally into the confines of *Fooliana*.

Aeneid.6.

(*c*) Where the women will fal a weeping vpon any wager, euen when they liſt.

But now you may come vpon me with another queſtion, and aske me why I trauelled not in that part when the *Modeſtinians*, the women of *Black Swan-mark* had their habitation. Truely I hold my ſelfe infortunate in that one thing alone, that I could not come to ſee their

ſtate

tate as well as the reſt, ſeeing that my
ninde preſageth vnto me, that it excel-
eth all the fore-named. There is ſuch a
eople my friend I tell thee plaine: but
he region wherein they inhabit I could
euer come to diſcouer, onely the name
brought from their ancient chronicles
f the other ſtates, and that as I ſayd is
d) *Black-Swan-marke.* Indeed there are
ome of them that liue as Anchoreſſes,
nd Hermiteſſes in the craggie deſerts
f ſome other parts of *Shee-landt*, but
heir habitations are generally vn-
nowne, and almoſt inacceſſible: theſe
otwithſtanding are the moneſtaries,
hether (as it is reported) the faireſt,
haſeſt, and moſt zealous of the *Shee-
ndreſſes* doe voluntarily retire them-
elues: hee that will take the paines to
earch thoſe vaſt deſerts, may queſtion-
eſſe meete with ſome of thoſe holy Vo-
areſſes: I light by chance of one or two
f them, whoſe variety of vertues, beau-
es and behauiours haue left mee in an
xtaſie vntill this very houre: but our
oung trauellers being too idle to enter

(*d*) A chaſte and modeſt woman, is *Rara auis in terris, nigroq; ſimillima cigno* *Iuuenal.*

vpon

vpon ſo hard an inqueſt,that is the cauſe why they haue no other colour to couer their ſlouthfulneſſe by, but by vniuſtly alledging the ſmalneſſe of the number of honeſt women.

Finis lib.2.

The third Booke.

The Diſcouerie of *Fooliana.*

The ſituation and populouſneſſe of Fooliana. CHAP. I.

F*Ooliana* is the moſt (*a*) vaſt and ill-husbanded region that euer mine eyes beheld, and yet withall, the moſt populous. If a man ſhould but goe into the Burſe of any towne of traffique in this whole nation, he would ſweare (as one did once of *Paris*) that the whole world came to trade thether. I am not ignorant of the number of the people that are imagined to be in all *Europe*, take it therefore as from the Hiſto-

(a) *Stultorum plena ſunt omnia.*

iographers, and not from mee. *Italy* is
aid to conteine 9000000, more or leſſe:
Spaine, a number ſomewhat leſſer; *Eng-
land*, 3000000; *the Low Countries* as ma-
ie; both the *Germanies*, 15000000;
France as many; *Sicilia* 130000: Wee
now alſo what they (that vſe to ampli-
e vpon all things) ſay of the number of
he inhabitants of *China*, that they do a-
mount vnto 70000000. That countrie
aralelld with the whole country of *Foo-
liana*, is rather an vnhabitable deſert thē
peopled nation: it lieth iuſt vnder the
Antarctike pole, as the (b) *Pigmey-land* li-
th vnder the *Articke*: and hence doe I
ather (as any man elſe may) that the ex-
remity of cold in both theſe oppoſed
egions, is cauſe both of the *Pigmees* lit-
leneſſe, and the *Foolianders* blockiſh-
eſſe: nature ſo well gracing hir ſelfe
by effecting the defect of body in one
place, and counterpeyſing it with as
great a defect of witte in another. To
confirme this, doe we not ſee that ſuch
s inhabite the temperate *Zones* are
generally perfect both in body & mind:

(b) *Mercator* in his *Atlas Geograph*, affirmes as much.

But

But let this be remooued vnto the clo
ſters of the Philoſophers, I muſt procee
with my purpoſe.

Fooliana, on the South butteth vpo
Tenter-belly, on the Eaſt vpon *Shee-land*
and the fartheſt corner of *Thriuingon*
and finally on the Weſt, vpon *Theeueſ*
wijck.

The parts of Fooliana : *the peoples conditions in generall.* CHAP 2.

FOoliana the great, is diuided into fiu
leſſer *Fooliana's*, as namely there i
Fooliana the fickle, in the Eaſterne fron
tires : *Fooliana the craggie*, iuſt vnder th
Pole : *Fooliana the fatte*, towards th
South-weſt, *Fooliana the fond*, between
both : and *Fooliana the deuoute*, toward
the Weſt. Now the inhabitants of al
theſe fiue, are generally tall of body (fo
all the vehemencie of the cold climat
wherein they liue) their haire a pale flax
en, their heads (a) like ſugar-loues; thei
lipps bigg like a *Moores*, and their eare

As Homer ſaith of Therſites, φοξὸς ἔην κεφαλήν.

hick and ſpacious. But their conditions
lo not keepe all one forme: ſome things
hey haue generally in them all, and they
re theſe: what euer ſtranger arriue a-
nongſt them (vnleſſe he light in *Fooliana*
he craggie) they preſently entertaine
im with all the pleaſures that their
owne-houſe, & table can by any means
ffoord: Come wee to any of them all,
vith a duſt-licking *congee*, & ſome three
r foure *voſtra Signioria's*, *Spaniard* like,
nd either commend his good face, his
ew coate, his fine hand, his faire houſe,
r ſeaſon but his affections with an ad-
iiring applauſe, and this your obſequi-
uſneſſe ſhall purchaſe you an hoſte
hoſe curteſie will imagine nothing too
eare for you; good words & faire pro-
iiſes are all the moneys that this nation
ſeth; yet they haue great ſtore of gold,
hich they barter away for feathers,
ells, timbrells, and garlands, happy hee
at hath the beſt ſtore of ſuch commo-
ities to vtter at theſe Ports. The inha-
tants are of a hard conſtitution, going
re-breſted, & thin attired in the depth

of

of winter, to take ayre the better : marr
in the heate of ſummer, they were rugg
gownes, and cloakes aboue that, to keep
out heate the better : yet they haue ſom
Philoſophotericall profeſſors amongſt
them, that will go almoſt naked in midſ
of winter, in contempt of the colde, an
their reaſon is this, that ſeeing all crea
tures beſides man can bee content wit
haire and hide onely, why ſhould no
man that is made maiſter to them all
make ſhift to breake through all th
battalions of colde, being armed onel
with his ſhirt of nature, his skin ? I pro
miſe you, a ſtrong & ſenſible argumen

You ſhall neuer take any of them ſo
litary, for they doe continually talke an
contend in argument with them-ſelue
when they are alone and in game : yo
ſhall haue them fall terribly out ſome
times with themſelues onely; one wor
prouoking him to teares, & another im
mediatly procuring laughter, & the per
ſon being all this while ſingle by him
ſelfe. They haue alſo certaine ſects o
people, generally called *Fool-oſopher*

among

mongſt them, and theſe haue the ſame redit there, that the *Bonzoes* haue in *China.* I haue well neere forgotten their ſeuerall orders: ſome of them run vpõ my ongues end, and I thinke (I am not ſure) hat there was one ſort called *Browne-acks*, and another called (b) *Clunches*: eſides (as I remember) there are the (c) *Quadricornes*, the *Barly-faces*, the *Greene-eeſe*, the ſocieties of Saint *Patch del Culo*, aint *Gynny come home at noone*, & many nore that are far frõ my remembrance. ll theſe giue their own allowances vnto thers, and begge for ſcraps themſelues. andring through ỹ verges of *Fooliana*, where they finde a ſtone with any picure vpon it, (be it what it will) downe ey go vpon all foure, with curtſies, and inges, 'tis more thẽ ſtrange to obſerue em: gold is ready change with them for d, prouided it haue a taile of parchmẽt the end of it. Tapers and noone day eete ordinarily at euery dinner time aongſt them. To eate fleſh is altogether nlawfull for them; but for fiſh, take our gorge full *gratis*, and neuer breake tutẽ for it, Ile bee your warrant:

(b) *Cluniacenſes.*
(c) The *Trinitarians* with ſquare caps.

It

(*d*) The tale of the *Franciſcan* and the *Dominican* is common.

(*e*) Who were ſolemnly ſcourged at the altar of *Diana*. *Plut. in Apoph.*

It is a ſinne inpardonable (*d*) for ſom of them to touch gold or ſiluer wit their bare hands: as it is alſo their gen rall cuſtome ſcarcely to ſalute any ma yet may they neither omitte croſſe, n carued ſtatue without a religious duck They whip them-ſelues cruelly; the (*e* *Spartans* boyes ſcourging was but a fly blowing vnto this of theirs: firſt becau no man but themſelues will vndergo ſore laſhes, and ſecondly becauſe in th obedient times, they had a tradition g uen them ẏ calues bloud was a pleaſin ſacrifice to their gods noſthrils. The crownes are ſhauen, eyther to put th world in minde that all men are born bald, or, for auoyding heate of the hea or elſe, leaſt the haire growing betwi heauen and the braine, ſhould bee a hindrance to the minde in her celeſtia meditation. Onely two things (in m ſimple iudgement) they are iuſtly to b accounted too wittie in: firſt in th they bring the people into ſuch a fool paradice, that they fetch all the fruits other mens labours into their platter

while

hileſt themſelues ſitte at eaſe in their
ells: and ſecondly, in that they can ſo
unningly auoide the bearing of their
roſſes at home, by getting graſſe for
eir ſtallions abroad, and by keeping
eir foles at other mens mangers. There
witte in this beleeue me.
If any of theſe monaſticall men be ſick,
e couent neuer ceaſeth weeping till he
ther goe for vp, or take a longer day:
hiſick hee muſt haue none: yet when
ey are in their pangs of death, their
olosophers anoint them with oyle:
hey meaſure not ones wiſdome by his
lence (for ſo may one of *Iohn* of *Paules*
hurch-yeards blocks, proue wiſer then
e himſelfe) but by the choiſe compo-
tion and deliuerance of good & grace-
ll termes: Hee is held a wiſe man, that
eaketh not much vnto little purpoſe,
ot he that ſpeaketh little vnto none at
l. They neuer come on horſe-back, nor
ſhipp-board, but hold it fondneſſe to
zard their liues either on a ſtumbling
de, or in a weltring barge: they ſuck vn-
ll their beards come: nor do they euer

bury their dead, holding it a ſlauiſh part
for a man to tumble his parent, wife, bro-
ther or ſo, into an hole, becauſe that life
is out of them, & to make a feaſt of them
vnto the wormes, becauſe of the lack of
a little breath, & therfore they (*f*) hang
them vp in the aire, in their beſt attire, &
euery yeare keepe a ſolemne obite in ho-
nor of their departed ghoſts, iuſt in the
place where they are hung vp, and this
forme of buriall is moſt ancient, as may
bee gathered out of many monuments
yet extant in *Fooliana the deuoute.*

(*f*) As the *Indians* of *Braſilia*, *Peru*, and other places did when theſe parts were firſt diſcouered. *Petr. Mart. ab Angleria Decad. Ocean.*

The women of this nation are the prin-
cipall gouerneſſes alſo of the ſtate, but
their dominions more tolerable in that
their witts cannot informe them of the
true ſtate of Soueraignty. But what they
haue (as I was told) grew firſt vpon this.
The *Shreweſ-burgeſſes* whilom ouer-run
all the whole region of *Fooliana*, which
not-with-ſtanding by reaſon of the bar-
renneſſe of the ſoile, they would not poſ-
ſeſſe, but left the inhabitants in poſſeſſiō
prouided, they held it no longer then
they did homage for it vnto them; pay-

Annal. foolian deuſ. Centur. 19. ſect. 7. li. 3. cap. 293.

ng them an Aſſe laden with gold, for
heir yearly tribute. This rent was paied
long time, vntill at laſt the *Foolianders*
rake out vpon theſe conditions, that as
or the gold, they did not reſpect it, ſo
hat the *Shrewſ-burgeſſes* would demand
when it was due: but for them to force
louing creature, and one of their natu-
all towne-borne country-broode, with
troakes and battes, to beare this burden
ut of their land againſt his proper will
nd pleaſure, this was a condition very
ard, nay to their iudgments intollera-
le; beſides that their quiet hereby ſtood
n doubt; for one aſſe (you know) being
eauier then another, if gold and aſſe and
ll, weighed more or leſſe this yeare
hen they did the yeare before, the
hrewſ-burgeſſes might alledge that they
ad not their due: eſpecially (which is
maine reaſon of this breach) ſeeing
hat the poore creature, though ſeeming
euer ſo able to beare out his burden at
rſt, yet after a few dayes iourneys hath
eene forced to lay him downe vnder
is loade. This meſſage incenſed the

Shrewesburgeſſes much, where-vpon to armes they go,& entring *Fooliana*, came without any reſiſtance vnto *Blocksford*, otherwiſe called *Dunſ-ton*, the chiefe citie of the land: alarum was giuen: out comes all the *Blockſ-fordians* hurling vpon an heape without armes or order. The foe was fairely ranged,and gaue the charge: downe falls a citizen or two: which the reſt beholding, fell all vpon their knees in ſubmiſſion, with prayers for mercy,and proteſtations of innocencie: The weapons were held,and by and by one of the graueſt *Foolianders* beſpake them in this maner. Ah what a violent inundation of cruelty hath ouerflowne your good hearts,you right valiant *Shrewes-burgeſſes*? that for one poore Aſſe you ſhould kill thus many proper men,and pritty ſchollers: eſpecially (and oh let this eſpeciall reaſon rule yee) ſeeing that one quick aſſe, or one aſſe being quick (do ye vnderſtand me)would haue bin more ſeruiceable to your eſtate then a thouſand (a thouſand ſaid I? nay then fiue and forty) men being dead, as naile

The *Fooli-anders* oration vnto the *Shrewef-burgeſſes*.

n dore? take,(miſtake me not,I bid you
ake)take euery one his aſſe,and his bur-
len of gold , we had rather liue without
hem then to die for them: you ſhall all
aue aſſes (aſſes are not ſo ſcant in this
ountry of ours) once more I ſay, you
hall haue aſſes,Gods plenty: ô then put
p your ſhining things,& ſpare the liues
f a many weaponleſſe men: I know (&
o your honor be it ſpoken) I do vnder-
tand that your valour ſcornes to ſtand
n defence againſt a weaponleſſe wretch:
ſpare vs then I do beſeech you, & free
s from that preſent feare! Wel,the con-
uereſſes are moued by this patheticall
ration,& conſented to giue them their
ardons,mary vpon this condition,that
e women of *Fooliana* ſhould euer-
ore in domeſtique employments, haue
reheminence before the men. The van-
uiſhed gaue their humble conſents,
nd wee thanke yee too,for it was a noi-
me toile to them to bee euer-more in
e taile of a ſlow-back, egging him on
performance whether hee would
r no.

Of Fooliana the fickle.
CHAP. 3.

FOoliana the fickle, is the Eaſter-mo[...] part of all *Fooliana the great*, and nex[...] vnto *Shee-landt.* Expect not here (gentl[...] reader) any exact deſcription hereof[...] how I found it, and how I left it, I know[...] thou ſhalt know as well as I: but if yo[...] chance to go therher your ſelfe (as man[...] a fine Gentleman I can tell yee, and me[...] of good worſhip haue done within thi[...] few yeares) and finde not the ſtate as [...] deſcribe it vnto you, blame not any de[...]fect in me: for their formes of gouern[...]ment are ſo dayly altered, that one ma[...] deſcribe yee the ſhape of *Proteus*, or th[...] colour of the *Chamælion* or tell what we[...]ther it will bee to morrow, ſooner the[...] giue you any true notice of their diſci[...]pline. The *Portugales* may brag of thei[...] trauels and diſcoueries, let them do ſo[...] but I durſt venter a large wager, that if i[...] could be tried, the ancient (a) *French-me*[...] did firſt diſcouer this country, there ar[...]

(a) It is naturall to the French-man to be a wethercocks ape, and to an Engliſh-man (pardon me you few of firmer ſpirits) to bee his ape.

as yet ſo many monuments remaining that ſhew it, both in the names of the townes their moſt ancient lawes, and their chiefe coines. Their grounds neuer vary any one certaine forme two yeares together: that which is paſture this yeare, ſhall bee arrable the next: that which was all high mountaines this yeare, ſhall be all carried away to fill vp dales withall, the next. Nay they turne the very courſe of their riuers alſo, ſo that ſometimes, as *Virgil* ſaith.

(b) *Plauſtra boues ducunt quà remis acta carina eſt.*

The plough now teares that vp, ỳ whilom was
A way for nothing but for boates to paſſe:

(b) *Virgil.*

So do the inhabitants ſhut out their ſwelling riuers on one ſide, & they themſelues (raging at their forced ſtops) carue themſelues a new courſe out on the other ſides. They haue great ſtore of magnificent cities, but they change their faſhion euery other day at the fartheſt: The chiefe of which, at my firſt comming thether, was called (c) *Farfellia*,

(c) Which is in *Italian* a Butter. flye.

but ere I went away, it was decreed by the whole body of the counſell, that it ſhould thence-forth bee called *Butter-flieux*: the whole frame of this city goeth all vpon wheeles, & may be drawne like a cart, whether the councels pleaſures is to haue it. It is recorded to haue altered the ſituation a hundred times ſince the foundation, & thirty times it hath quite loſt the former ſhape. In the time that I was there it ſtood ſeated by *(d)* the riuer of *Water-leſſe*, and was very ſhortly to be carried vp to the height of *Mount-Want-wood.* The riuers are all ſo frozen ouer with the extreame colde, that if any towne be wearie of the old place it may paſſe the waters vnto a new one. Euery moneth the forme of the city changeth, for euery houſe is ſeparable from the next vnto it: ſo that as ſoone as euer they finde any the leaſt fault with the old neighbors away goes houſe and houſe-hold and all, to ſeat themſelues in a new ſtreet. The armes where-with this cities ſcutchion was whilom charged, was a *Snaile* with her ſhell on her back, on a

(d) Sir *Thomas Moore* in his *Eutopia* hath a riuer of the ſame name, ἄνυδρος

chiefe

hiefe argent: the words, *Mea mecum*, *cary mine owne about mee*: but now it is he *Butterflie* deſplaied, in a field vert nd floured: the word, *Vbilibet*: *Where liſt*.

Of the peoples conditions, and attires. Sect. 1.

THe Inhabitants goe all in painted fethers, as the *Indians* doe; for ſeeing hat theſe light things kept the little irds warme enough, why (ſay they) hould we deſire now beeing farre more ble to beare out could then thoſe poore nd tender creatures are? Now when hey would ſeeme to haue new-coates, hen they change the places of their fehers: ſo that that which in the morning ore on their heads, commeth before ight to wipe the duſt from their heeles, nd ſo the reſt, that which kept the knee arme but now, by and by getteth vp boue halfe a yard higher.

They do marry wiues, and loue them

peſtilently well for a while; keping them ſelues truly loyall to their eſpouſalls, vntill they either take ſome occaſion of diſlike in their old bedfellow, or chance to behold another that is fairer then ſhe: and then, farewell wife, and welcome with all mine heart husband ſayth ſhee: for the wife is commonly as willing to make exchange, as the man is: (aſſure your ſelues that ſhee taketh the firſt diſlike, if her husbands Cocke-ſhippe bee any way declyning). They vſe a ſtranger for the firſt daie as if hee were their owne brother, (though they neuer ſaw him before): marry the next daie they will paſſe you by, and forget that euer they knew yee.

(a) Iuſt as our Citizens vſe a man as long as hee hath caſh, you haue him, brow and boſome, but that fayling, my maiſter is not within ſir.

They ſeldome or neuer proferre any thing which they doe not call backe againe at the next breath they take, before the promiſe bee confirmed: Nor doe they euer promiſe, but they afterwards forſweare it, vntill it bee performed: nor doe they euer performe any thing which they doe not afterwards, (though all to late) repent and bee ſorie

or. They will not ſell you any thing to
ay, but if you diſlike it, they will giue
ou double the price you paid for it to
orrow. They make their lawes new
uery yeare once: for it is not fit (thus
ney defend it) ſeeing all mans life is
utable, that the rules of life ſhould not
ee mutable alſo as well as the effects:
eſides, mans ſecond cogitations being
enerally more perfect, it were a ſtrange
auery to bee tied ſo to a firſt decree,
at although the after-wit diſlike it ne-
er ſo, may not be altered.

Turne-coates tombe. The nations ancient Coines.

Sect. 2.

IN this Citty, neere vnto the *(a) Aſſe-change*, is a tombe of one *Turne-coate*, f ſmall antiquity, and of ſmaller beauty, pon it I reade this inſcription.

(a) Built in the faſhion of our Exchange & far better traded.

PAS-

PASSENGER.

Stay, Reade, Walke. Here lieth.

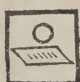
(*b*) Iuſt ſuch an Epitaph is there in Bologna in Italy in Saint Peters, beginning, *Aelia Lælia Criſpis, nec vir nec mulier, nec Androgynan, nec caſta, &c.*

(*b*)ANDREVV TVRNE-COATE, VVHO VVAS NEITHER SLAVE, NOR SOLDIOR, NOR PHISITIAN, NOR FENCER, NOR COBLER, NOR FILTCHER, NOR LAVVIER, NOR VSVRER, BVT ALL: VVHO LIVED NEITHER IN CITTY, NOR COVNTRIE, NOR AT HOME, NOR ABROADE, NOR AT SEA, NOR AT LAND, NOR HERE, NOR ELSVVHERE, BVT EVERY VVHERE. VVHO DIED NEYTHER OF HVNGER, NOR POYSON, NOR HATCHET, NOR HALTER, NOR DOGGE, NOR DISEASE, BVT OF ALL TOGETHER. I, I. H. BEING NEYTHER HIS DEBTOVR, NOR HEIRE, NOR KINSMAN, NOR FRIEND, NOR NEIGHBOVR, BVT ALL: IN HIS MEMORY HAVE ERECTED THIS, NEITHER MONVMENT, NOR TOMBE, NOR SEPVLCHER, BVT ALL: VVISHING NEYTHER EVILL NOR VVELL, NEYTHER TO THEE, NOR MEE, NOR HIM, BVT ALL VNTO ALL.

Some foure miles from *Giggumbobbia*, ıere is a plaine where there were cer- ıine old coines digged vp whileſt I was ıere, I care not much if I ſhew you the ·rmes of ſome of them.

One was a ſquare peece, hauing a *Ia- us* head with two faces on the one ſide, ıd the ſemblance of a globe-like ſtone ɔon a ſmooth table on the other, and ı darke ruſt-eaten letters, this about . FBR. VAR. DVC. the forme as this.





There was another that was round, ha- ng on one ſide one in a gowne, ſee- ing to bee of a middle age, leaning s right hand vpon the head of a little rettie dogge, and holding in the left ınd, a booke; and on the other ſide as a *Chamæleon* enameled in all her al- ring colours, and ouer her, theſe

wordes, *Conſt. Lipſ.* This figure, as I re-member it bare.



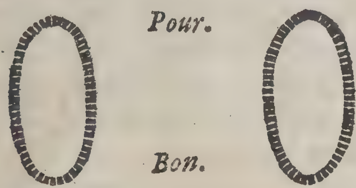


The third was larger, and of more value it ſeemed; bearing the figure of an egge: hauing on one ſide a leane face with a long noſe, and a wreath of law-rell about the fore-head: on the other, a *(c) Polypus* (a many-footed fiſh called a *Pour-countrell*, vpon a ſtone, paſſing well cut verely: the word was *Pour-Bon.*

(c) *Poliſus* is a diſeaſe in the noſe, called *Noli me-tangere* alwell as a many footed fiſh.

The inuentor of this coine, I neither know nor care to know: nor what hee meant by this deuiſe can I poſſibly ima-gine. Notwithſtanding a little skill in antiquities would ſoone fetch to light the true ſcopes of all theſe inuentions: ſo would ſome of deeper iudgement would take the paines.

Of



Of the Vniuerſity that is in Fooliana the fickle.

Sect. 2.

AS I traueled along *the valley Capritchious*, I chanced to light vpon a wne that bare ſome ſhape of an Vnirſitie. The name they told mee was *hether-for-a-pennia*. Here met I with me ſhadowes of Philoſophers, but uer a ſubſtance: You may go whiſtle d ſaue your labour, as well as to me and looke for any lectures, recrs, bookes or ſchooles of the ſeauen iences here. Euery peculiar man re is both his owne teacher and s owne Auditor. Yet are there

two

two Colledges in the towne : one of the (a) *Skeptikes*, who deny that there is any truſt to bee giuen to the ſences and they are ſuch abſolute ſuſpenders that they dare not for their eares decree any thing poſitiuely, no not this, that they ought to hold al things in ſuſpence. Steale away any one of their purſes, cloakes or victualls (b) (as one of them was ſerued once) and hee preſently falls into a doubt whether euer hee had ſuch a thing or no : Strike one of them as hard as you can, he doubts of it, both whether you ſtruck hard or no, & whether hee feele it or no. Speake to him or touch him, hee heares, ſees, and feeles you, yet he dare not aſſure himſelfe that any one thing of this is true.

(a) Philoſophers that held themſelues diſcuſſers and exact inquirers of all things. Gell. lib. 11. chap. 5.

(b) *In Diog. Laert. De Lacyda.*

The other Colledge conſiſteth wholie of *Gew-gawiaſters*, who giue themſelues wholy to the inuention of nouelties, in games, buildings, garments, and gouernments. Hee that can deuiſe a new game or a new faſhion, according to his inuention hath a place of dignity aſſigned him by the Duke.

He that firſt deuiſed to blow out bubles of ſope and ſpettle forth of the walnut ſhell, is of as great renowne amongſt them, as euer was the firſt Printer, or Gun-founder amongſt vs of *Europe*: theſe new-*gawiaſters*, are in great eſteeme in Court, yea and amongſt the meaner ſort alſo, in ſo much that many of them will not put on a tatter, nor once ſhoue, without their directions.

Nay theſe I can tell yee are ſchollers indeed: they haue deuiſed a new language wherein they kept the miſteries of their knowledge, onely to themſelues: it is called the *(b) Supermonicall* tongue. Some of the words I will ſet downe in this place, for the good of ſuch as ſhall trauell thoſe countries hereafter, that they bee not vtterly *(c) Cedarine* in this language when they heare it ſpoken.

(*b*) So do the *Paracelſiſts* call their balderdaſhe.

(*c*) Cedarine, in *Paracelſiſme* is blockiſh or ignorant.

They call the earth; *Silo*.
The ſoule; *Adek*.
Al thing within the skin; *Chchos*.
The inner part of the midriff, *Cooſtrum*.
A quality borne with the body; *Relloleum*.

A thing naturall: *Cherionium.*
Salt: *Al, and Malek.*
The earths vapor: *Leffas:* .
The waters mouing: *Lorindt.*
Wilde hony: *Tereniabin.*
The euill fumes of the elements; *Realgar.*
A mandrake: *Aroph.*
A male Cony, *Ircub.*
A beginning, *Ilech.*
A thinke ſupernaturall, *Ieſadoal.*
An vnguent; *Oppodeltoch.*
Vineger, *Xiſinium.*
Star-ſlime, *Noſtoch.*
Iupiter, *Cydar.*
Succeſſiue generation, *Dordo.*
An vncertaine preſage, *Erodinium.*
A certaine one, *Eſſodinium.*
Puſtules, *Bothor.*
Lame, *Artetiſcus.*
Crooke-backed, *Naſda.*
An amulet againſt the plague, *Xenechtũ.*

But I wondered much more at the names of their mineralls and ſpirits, for they call brimſtone, *Chibur*, *Alcubrith*, *Kibrit*, and *Alchur.*

Quickſiluer, *Sibar, pliſſadã, azoth, vnquaſi.*

[V]nfined lime, *Wiſmadt.*
[T]he Philoſophers ſalt, *Alembrot.*
[M]ercury precipitate, *Diateſſadelton.*
[A] mettall like Iron, *Bobolt.*
[I]ron, *Edir.*
[M]ercury, *Miſſader, Zaibar.*
[M]inerall gold, *Chifir, Fido.*
[C]opper, *Mælibeum.*
[T]he ruſt of copper, *Almizadir.*
[V]itriol, *Colcohar.*
[A] compound of corall and the lobſter, *Dubelcolep.*
[A]nd now come the ſpirits names, with [w]hom they are wondrouſly familiar.
[M]ueſtrum, Is the good Genius.
[M]eniphidei, Good ſpirits that reueale ſecret things to man.
[S]rifertes, Spirits of the fire.
[C]aballi, Goblins.
[T]rarames, Apparitions.
[O]perinethiolin, Minerall ſpirits.
[S]amahæa, An image impreſſed in the Phantaſie.
[S]ylphes, Ayry ſpirits.
Paracelſus was prouoſt of the colledge, [w]ho inuented thē this ſtrange language:

But indeed I am not ſure whether this tongue continue ſtill amongſt them, or hath by this time giuen place to ſome language of the later edition. How-ſoeuer it bee, I haue done my duty in warning you of it before hand.

Of Fooliana the Craggye.

CHAP. 4.

F*Ooliana the Craggy* lieth iuſt vnder the pole: the fartheſt of all the Land Southward: it is a Mountaynous, ſtony, and eternally froſty country, lying in an ayre extreamely cold, and as extreamely dry. Here there is an Iron Rock, iuſt like that Rocke of Lode-ſtone, which the Geographers ſay is vnder the North pole: and this is the reaſon why the compaſſe, af.er you are paſt the *Epinoctiall*, declines towards the South, the cauſe whereof no Geographer, or Marriner could euer as yet declare.

This

This land is diuided into two dutchies rather ſpacious then fertile, commonly called *Solitary and the ſad, Cholerik-oye.*

Of the Duke, and inhabitants of Solitaria the ſad.

Sect. 2.

THE Duke of *Solitaria* is generally called by the name of *Grumble-doro he Great*, a teſty and ſeuere man, whoſe ſubiects are as like in conditions vnto him, as they are vnlike to all the reſt of the other *Foolianders*. Hee hath a huge & ſpacious pallace called *Hearts-griefe-court*, built all of Ebonye and Iet, in a moſt magnificent kinde of ſtructure. Ouer the portch are theſe words enchaſed in Corall.

Mærentum locus eſt: procul hinc diſcedite læti:
This is the place where ſorrow dwels and care:
Fly far, far hence, all you that mirthfull are.

Written by *Rantzouius* in a chappell nere to *Sigeberg.*

The people of this nation are gene-

rally al haire-be growne, leane, ſlouenly, ſwarty complexioned, rough headded, ſternely viſaged, and heauy eyed, fixing their lookes as in amazement, and ſeldome mouing their ey-bals: their optike organs ſtand far into their heads, making them looke like ſo many hollow-eyed ſculls. Here it is in vaine to looke either for citty or village: they dwell euery man in a place far from other, as Hares chooſe their ſeates: and profeſſe a kinde of liſe moſt truly *Heremiticall*: partly becauſe they are of too ſuſpicious and fearefull a nature to dwell in companie & partly becauſe the Duke hath expreſly forbidden all men to build any one houſe within the ſight of another, or within the diſtance of thus many miles from any habitation whatſo-euer. They ſeldome or neuer ſtirre forth a dores: partly for the continuall darkeneſſe that couereth all this climate, and partly for their owne, and their Princes pleaſures: and when they doe goe abroad they doe very ſeldome ſalute any one they meet, for this is one ſtatute in their

lawes : *Let no man ſtirre abroad, but vpon neceſsity, nor ſalute any man hee meetes but vpon (a) Thurſdaies.* Goe to any of their houſes, and knocke at the dore; you ſhall ſtand a good while to coole your toes, and at laſt bee ſent away with a ſnappiſh anſwere: for they are the moſt inſociable creatures vnder the cope of heauen. But how doe they ſpend their time thinke you? Faith in imagining & framing fictions to themſelues of things neuer done, nor neuer likely to bee done: in beleeuing theſe their fictions, and in following theſe beleefes: This is the reaſon why they abhorre company, and hate to bee interrupted in their ayrie caſtle-buildings.

(a) This the Carthuſians obſerue very duly, and deuoutly.

You ſhall haue one of them directly perſwaded that hee is dead, and lying all along vnder the ſtoole, like a dead carcaſſe. If any one come to queſtion him, hee flieth in his face with moſt violent furie, ſuppoſing him ſome Necromancer, that hath called his ſoule backe againe from the dead, by

(*b*) So did one *Piſander* in a melancholy fit. *Cæl. Rhodig. lib.* 9. chap. 26.

his magicall enchantments, and from that time forwards, (*b*) he wanders all about the country like a Ghoſt, imagining himſelfe hence-forth wholy inuiſible: but if any of his fellowes take him, and binde him, hee forth-with deemes him a fury ſent from *Pluto*, to fetch back the ſoule that lately brake away from hel, and now is he in the moſt pitiful taking that euer was man; imagining his houſe which he held to be but his graue before, to be a direct hel to him now. Another is of opinion that he is become a Mole, and lieth in a caue vnder ground, hunting for wormes, and turning vp the earth with a pike vpon his noſe prouided iuſt for the purpoſe: if any one follow him, and giue him but a little pricke, hee preſently beleeueth himſelfe taken by the Mole-catcher, and with miſerable cries prepares himſelfe to bee hung vp on the hedge. A third holds himſelf to be *Atlas*, the worlds ſupporter; and ſo ſtandeth immoueably ſtill, now and then fetching a ſigh or two, ſometimes lifting vp his ſhoulder, and ſometimes

rinking it downe-wards: now when e hath ſwet a little with this exceſſiue ile, if any one come and thruſt him om his ſtation, he preſently falls flatte wne on his face with roares and cries, pecting euery moment when the ies ſhould fall vpon him, and railing at e wickedneſſe of man, that had ſo little ſpect of his owne preſeruation, and e ſafety of the whole world. Another owes himſelfe to bee *Megæra*, one of e furies, & affrighteth the paſſengers th terrible geſtures: ſhaking his haire hich he thinkes is nothing but ſnakes) ſing, and running at them that come him, with open mouth: if hee catch helpe or a catte, ô how hee will tor-re it: and imagining it the ſoule of ne ſinner, taketh great pleaſure in the es of the poore beaſt (as it is ſaid *Aiax* his madneſſe did by the Rammes). nother beleeues his noſe to be grown ſuch a ſize, (as *Cyngar* did in (c) *Cocaius*) gets him a great many thongs, to bind p at his back for the more conueni- cariage. Another ſuppoſeth himſelfe

(c) The inuentor of the Macaronicall tongue, hee wrote of the geſts of *Balaus*, *Cyngar*, *Fracaſſo*, *Vinmazzo*, *Seraffus*, *&c.* all in Strambottologicall verſe.

made

made all of glaſſe or Potters earth, a
ſo flieth all mens company, leaſt h
ſhould be broken amongſt them. Th
hath euery particular man in the who
land ſome conceit or other, vnto whi
he holds his ſhape to be conformed.

Sect. 3.

FRom the foot of *Mount-eye*, the riu
of *Teares* hath his firſt ſpring, ru
ning through moſt part of this Prouinc
which is parted into two, by a continua
ledge of mountaines, called the *Noſ*
autems, iuſt as *Italy* is diuided in th
midſt by mount *Appenine*. Theſe mou
taines haue nothing in them but dire an
frightfull deſolation, nor giue harbor t
any liuing thing ſaue Beares, and Wi
ches, and theſe abound all the deſert
through. The Beare (a moſt lumpiſh me
lancholy creature) will lye yee all winte
through, in a lightleſſe caue, liuing onel
vpon ſleepe and licking of his feete. Th
witches being bleare-eyed & toothleſſ
old hags, do nothing but ſitte muttering

charmes to raiſe winds and waters, to
re maladies, and call vp the dead, ouer
which they promiſe them-ſelues aſſu-
d authority, and yet in the meane time
e ſtarued to death for want of meate.
heſe hills on the one ſide are all coue-
d with a thick darke wood, called
vleſ-wood, which is continually haun-
d with ſpirits and apparitions, and not
r mā to enter, or to paſſe through. Here
all you haue your (*a*) *Witch-wolues* in
oundance, whoſe howling if you know
t their cuſtomes before, will ſet your
ire an end with terror. In *Dinelſ-dale*
the foote of theſe hills, you ſhall ſee
any whom that famous Enchantreſſe
)*Choly-melan* is ſaid to haue tranſfor-
ed into (*c*) Lions & Aſſes, and yet left
em both the faces and voyces of men.

(*a*) *Lycanthropi*, they are men or women that by ſorcery can put on the ſhapes of wolues, & yet reſerue the reaſon of man.
(*b*) By a *Metatheſis*, otherwiſe called *Melancholy*.
(*c*) All melancholic is Aſſe-like, or Lion-like.

Sect. 4.

HEre we may not ouer-paſſe the onely
wonder of ẏ whole conntry, 'tis this.
On the ſide of the higheſt mountaines of
l the *Noſe-autems* is *Cholly-melans caue*.

It hath a narrow entrance, and is alm
frozen vp with Ice, but it is as it ſeeme
by the ſound, of a large compaſſe wit
in. All the ſides of the entry are hu
with huge Ice-hickles, which ſhewi
like teeth, do make the place ſeeme li
the picture of Hels-mouth. In this ca
they ſay the ſoules of melancholike pe
ſons are plagued with continuall and e
treame cold: whoſoeuer offers to loo
in (as few will that wiſe are) is preſent
ſtruck downe ſenceleſſe, where his bod
lieth a good while dead, expecting th
returne of his tormented ſpirit: but he
that layes his eare to the ground a littl
without the hole, oh what howling, ſigh
ing, ratling of chaines, and falling o
Ice-ſickles ſhall hee ſeeme to heare? O
hee that ſleepeth vpon any part of thi
mount (which I more hardily then wari
ly aduentured) good God what *Chimæ
ra's, Centaures*, and thouſands of ſuch a
mazefull apparitions ſhall hee (to his
horror) behold in his dreames!

Of

Of Cholerikoye, *the other Dutchie of* Fooliana *the craggie.*

Chap. 5.

NExt vnto this is *Cholericoye*, a bar-
ren, burnt, ſandie ſoile; producing
rood of haſty, furious, haire-braind,
d people: low of ſtature, pale-faced,
d headed, ferret eyed, trembling lip-
l, & vnequally (though ordinarily ha-
) paced. Theſe are all vnder the go-
nment of Duke *Swaſh-buckliero*, the
del & Embleme of all tyrranny. The
der will admire, and hold it incredi-
that he ſhould vſe his ſubiects as he
h. The famous *Ruſsian* tyrant was a
cifull Prince in reſpect of this man:
re was neuer *Cæſar*, neuer *Cannibal* ſo
ud-thirſty as he is. Here now the in-
ious ſearchers of nature may make
eat doubt, how a nation ſo exorbi-
ly cold, ſhould produce ſuch extra-
narily fiery conſtitutions, the bodies
thers generally following the nature

The naturall token of choller.

of the clime wherein they are borne.
ſir, content your ſelfe whoſoeuer yee h
(if not, yee may chooſe, I will neuer i
treate yee) wee *Philoſophers* know we
inough, that where the heat is kept in h
the ſtronger *Antiperiſtaſis*, that is, whe
it is the ſtronglier bound in by encirclin
cold, there it breaketh out into a mor
violent operation. Doth not *Affrica*, th
burnt region, produce ſerpents of th
coldeſt nature of all others? are there no
flies bred in ÿ furnaces of *Cyprus*, who
cold do quite extinguiſh the heat of th
fire? hath not the thunder and lightnin
their firſt originall in the midle regio
of the ayre? and is not the whole eart
often-times ſhaken by a fire, hatched
the depth of her owne cold bowels? we
Philoſophy is on my ſide, and I da
therefore be bold to ſay what I doe ſa
On with our deſcription.

Mercurial, var. lection. Georg. Agric. lib. de Subterean.

This Dukedome is diuided into four
weapentakes; *Sallow-hew*, *Grene-cheke*
Blew brow, and (*a*) *Rougeux*: the people
the firſt, weare all tawny: the ſecond a
greene, the third all blew, and the four

(*a*) As much to ſay *Fiery-front. Rouge* in French, is red in Engliſh.

red. There is none of theſe that euer re abroad vnarmed; hee that is but ſe ſufficiently apparelled, will bee e howſoeuer to haue his armour vp- him *A capo a pie*: and like a Porter red by *Mars*, ha's his Musket on one ulder, and his Halberd on the to- r, his ſworde there, and his great mme dagger here, with two boxe ts, a man may boyle two ioynts of ate in them, and at his back hee bore bow and ſhafts; thus is hee accou- d if he goe *(b)* but to my neighbour *ns*, hee muſt haue his moueables ut him. If hee meete any man that l not giue him the wall; *catzo del dia-* ſlaue, drawe, or prepare thy ſelfe iſſe my pumpe, for the reſarciation nine honour. They neuer make any rney forth, but they eyther bring wes home, or leaue ſome behinde m. If one chance to kill his enemy, feedes vpon him immediatly, for y eate raw fleſh altogether, and nke warme bloud, and this is the eſteemed fare.

(b) *Iohn Fiſti-cankoes, Aiax* his ſonne and heyre, according to the pedigree drawne by *Peter de qui*, in his *Catalogus Dunſcr. Ioannenſ. lib. 2. Cap. 17.*

They

They haue no lawes , but all goes b
might and maine. Hee that is wronge
either reuengeth his owne wrong ,
elſe hee may go home, ſitte him down
and ſo turne ouer the leafe & ſing : A
the rules they follow is but one and th
is this, *Conquer and poſſeſſe.*

If you haue any minde to reuenge
wrong,to regaine what was your own
or to take from another , you may c
him to the field at any time, and he mu
come,or looſe his eſtate. If any come
interrupt yee , and ſo begin a ſeditio
all that remaine vnſlaine,are forth-wi
forfaited to furniſh the Dukes ſhambl
which crafty lawe doth both ſuppre
conſpiracies , that were otherwiſe ve
likely to bee daily practiſed vpon t
ſtate, and alſo furniſheth the Dukes t
ble in farre greater aboundance , and
farre leſſe charges. The chiefe ſeate
the Duke is called (c) *Fierce-fooltangir*
great citie,but it is built onely of woo
worke , the Duke would not haue
otherwiſe , that hee might the bett
(vpon iuſt cauſe giuen) ſet it on fire,a

(c) Built iuſt after the forme of *Tangir* in *Africa.*

) burne cittie and cittizens when his
leaſure is . It is inhabited with none
ut Tinkers, Black-ſmiths, & Butchers,
ı whoſe ſhops you ſhall as commonly
e legges of men hang vp, as here with
s you ſhall finde peſtels of Porke, or
ggs of Veale. Through this citty runs
ne riuer *Furieuſe*, with a courſe like a
orrent, which in winter they ſay will be
xceeding hotte (aboue your fountaines
ı froſt) and giueth vp vnwholeſome
ımes. Hard by it ſtands the Dukes Pal-
ce, on the top of an exceeding high
ill, called *Mount Scalpe*, and it is repor-
ed how it is growne to this height one-
by the multitude of dead mens heads
ıat haue beene throwne on an heape
ontinually in this place. The Dukes
allace is built of brick, very ſtrong, yet
ıeth hee in a continuall ſuſpect of his
biects loyaltie, and had rather truſt his
wne Iron gates, then their glaſſie obe-
ence Hee hath a guard of 10000. (*d*)
ackſters, who are miniſters both to his
rie and gluttony. If any ſtranger come
eere, that knoweth not how all goeth,

(*d*) *Eps, ware, Things*, and Welſh *Dauie*, were whilom of his gard, as I was credibly enformed by ſuch as knew.

he is preſently ſeazed vpon, & his hea
preſented to the Duke for picking mea
at ſupper, which hee holdeth more del
cate, and hunteth more after, then eue
did *Vitellius* after the (e) *Phoenicopter*
tongues, or Lampreyes intrailes. Hee l
kens a Negro to a Thruſh, and a whit
man to a Quaile; but ſuch as dye onel
to doe his gutts ſeruice, are farre be
ter vſed then the reſt, for they (as (f
Olympias offered *Euridice*) haue the
choice what way they will dye, whethe
being hangd or beheaded.

(e) *Sueton in Vitelio.*

(f) *Diod. Sicul.*

The moſt famous mount in all th
Pallace, is the Inquiſition chappell, the
call it *Saint Shambles*: dedicated vnt
the powers infernall, whoſe ſtatues ſtan
all therein, in horrible figures, wrough
all with Ieatt and Corall, and theſe do
they offer their oriſons vnto. He
might you behold all the ſorts of death
and tortures poſſibly to bee deuiſed
Wheeles, Iibbets, Hatchets, Halter
Swords, Clubbes, and ruſty Piſtols, ſ
old, that I dare paſſe my worde for th
Chinians, they will confeſſe that the

ha

d their firſt Gunnes from hence. A
ouſand Altars are in this Chappell,
ming with continuall ſacrifices to *the*
euill, and the Duke, offering the ſoule
appeaſe the furie of the firſt, and the
ody to ſatiate the couetouſneſſe of the
ter ; and for the bloud, they haue a
rtaine Arte to keepe that from con-
lation, and ſo caske it vp like *Aligant*,
r the Dukes owne weaſand. Through
e middeſt of this chappell runneth a
annell called *Naſtie*, and downe that,
ey ſcowre all the filth of the bloud-
ained pauement.

Theſe men doe neuer goe, but runne
together, and generally you ſhall
ot miſſe to take them all on a ſweat.
ut there are two ſtrange things, and
orthy obſeruation in this countrie,
e firſt is, you ſhall not finde one
an in this whole region, but hee is
ther lame in body, or deformed in face:
hich the more ſcarres that it beares,
e more beauty it is held to adde vnto
e bearer: and the ſecond is, that a man
f three ſcore yeares old, is here held for

a miracle. For it is more then extraord-
nary for any of them to attaine to th
middle age of man, they are fleſht
young.

Neere to the heart of the countrie
a fenne called *Full-gall*, as large and as fa-
mous as euer was the ancient *Meoti*
now called (d) *Mar delle Sabacche*: Th
water of it is of a deepe yellow to th
eye, and moſt bitter to the taſte: it ouer
floweth the bounds very often (but a
no ſett times) and ſome-times drowne
the moſt part of *Cholerikoye*: that whic
it doth drowne, the ſulphurous natur
of the water doth burne, as *Phaetons* ill
guided waggon did the whole world
and at theſe times do all the inhabitant
bottle vp this water, imagining that be-
ing drunke it annimateth their ſpirit
vnto the moſt dangerous attempts. Bu
here I would not haue my reader too
credulous, for I haue this but by heare
ſay, by my faith ſir I durſt not goe to ſee
if it were true or no, I rememberd tha
French-mans ſaying too wel, *Il faut mena-
ger la vie*. This part of *Fooliana* was too

(g) *Ortel.* or *Mar della Tana*: *Bellonius* ſaith the *Italians*, call it *Mar Bianco*, In *Scythia* it is called *Carpaluc*, as *Tzetzi* ſaith.

angerous a region for me to trauell: I aid at mine eaſe in *Blockeſ-ford*, and held better to take this relation vpon cre-ence; then to confirme it with mine wne experience.

Fooliana the fond. CHAP. 6.

THis part of *Fooliana* is both the lar-geſt and the moſt ancient of all the eſt: the inhabitants of it affirme them-lues to haue been created in this coun-y, before any other part of the world as peopled: ſo that is held the (*a*) mo-ier of all nations, as *Blockſ-ford* is of cit-es. It lieth in the very middeſt of all the ſt, as the nauell of this goodly body. n the South it hath *Fooliana the craggy*: n the Eaſt, *the Fickle*: on the Weſt, *the euoute*: and on the North, *the Fatt*. The uth part of it is called *Cockſ-combaya*, opled with ſlouthfull & flegmatique habitants; but the northren part ther-is poſſeſſed by more induſtrious and tiue ſpirits. Had I not beheld the ange behauiours of this ſtupid ſort of

(*a*) Had not our firſt pa-rents beene fooles, it had not beene ſo: but now it is.

people with mine eyes, I ſhould neu
haue beleeued that nature had beſtow
ſo diuine a gift as reaſon vpon ſuch br
tiſh creatures. For all thoſe that bord
vpon *Fooliana the craggie*, goe direct
like beaſts vpon all foure, nor doe the
know (ſilly things) any other way of g
ing. There is no houſe in all this part
the country: becauſe the inhabitan
neither can build any them-ſelues, n
dare aduenture to come into any th
are built by others, leaſt they ſhould fa
vpon their heads. There are euery yea
great multitudes of them ſtarued, an
ſtormed to death, in that they can ne
ther make ready their meate, nor fram
themſelues apparell, nor beds: nay th
can ſcarcely ſpeake true ſence: not
man of them that knowes his owne f
ther, nor his owne ſonne, nor wife: n
how to returne the ſame way he came
nor how to diſtinguiſh a Beare from
Sheepe, or a Lion from a whelpe. Na
you haue of them that cãnot tel wheth
they ſhould put their meate in at the
mouth, at the noſthrils, at their eares, o

t ſome other more vnſeaſonable hold. inally, to be briefe, imagine but that you aw a *Cumane* Aſſe in an humaine ſhape, nd ſuch an one is a true *Cockſcombayan*.

Of Aſſe-ſex. Sect.2.

A*Sſe-ſex (a)* the Northerne part of *Fooliana* the fond, is ſome-what beter furniſhed with wit, and worthier of a rauellers preſence and obſeruation. The eople hold themſelues wonderful wiſe, nd profeſſe the ſearch of natures moſt bſtruſe effects: neuer leauing till they aue drawne one reaſon or other, from he very depth of inueſtigation. They aue but one eye a peece: They are not orne ſo, but the parents at the childs irth plucks out the other, as being of no ſe in nature, in that when the one eye is hut, the other hath a more ſtrong faculie to diſcerne. Part of this nation go all aked, to auoid the labour of putting on c off: part of them haue houſes, but with ut either dores or walls, ỹ the freſh aire nay haue the freer acceſſe: part of them uild neſts like birds in the higheſt trees,

(a) *Aſſex* in *Fooliana* is larger then our three ſexes in *England* here, *Eſſex*, *Middleſex* & *Suſſex*.

both to bee nearer heauen, and for their bodies exerciſe in climing vp to them; euery particular man of them hath both his peculiar opinion and profeſſion. Ambition & deſire of glory draweth diuerſe of them into moſt ſtrange & incredible actions: you ſhall haue ſome going vp & down the ſtreets on their heads & hands; & others flying about with wings made of wax & fethers, you would verily imagine that (*b*) *Zetus* and *Calain* were come againe from the dead, if you but beheld how boldly theſe fellowes dare truſt their wings with their necks.

(*b*) The two winged bretaren ſonnes vnto *Boreas*: they ridd *Phineus* of the Harpyes.

Others, like your *Italian Mount-bankes*, draw the people together to ſee ẏ effects of ſome rare *vnguento*, diſtilled water, or ſome ſtrange engine: others, out of the baſeſt of mettals, by a ſecret art (and that by S^t. *Patrike* a gainfull one too) can draw the pureſt gold. But in faith it is worth the laughing at, to ſee the toyleſome follie of theſe extractors: they are guld, and guld, and terrible guld, yet can they not finde in their hearts to giue ouer. A ſort of them of late (as I was infor-

ed) would needes to the Oracle, to
now the euent of that weighty buſi-
eſſe they had in hand. The Oracle pre-
ntly gaue thẽ this anſwere (c) *Trauail-
z* that is, take paines. Pho, home come
ey as if they had gotten their God in
boxe: and forward they goe with
eir circulations, their ſublimations,
eir coniunctions, their fermentations,
ll all this head-leſſe action ended in
utrefaction, vntill reputation and re-
enues were both dead and rotten.

(c) Libauius ſets downe this rime of Alchimy. *Alchymia eſt ars ſine arte Cuius ſcire eſt pars cum parte, medium eſt ſtrenue mentiri. Finis, mendicatum iri.*

Thus each man ſeekes, to be an Alchymiſt
Till all be gone, and he his number miſt.

Arioſt. Orland. Furioſ.

Whereas indeede the oracle gaue
hem better counſell then they could
omprehend: *Take paines*, that is,

A mattock and a ſpade will get you gold
Sooner then Chymiſtry, a thouſand fold.

Of the Cities of Cockſcombaya and Aſſe-ſex, and of Blocs-foord, the metropolitane ſea. Sect. 3.

THE firſt Citty I light vpon in this
country was *Hollow-pate*, a towne

of good antiquity, and well contriue
but it affordes no rarityes, and there-
fore I leaue it and paſſe on to *Bable-dock*
a corporation moſt worthely famou
for the wiſedome of the Aldermen
Theſe men a little before my arriuall
held a ſitting vpon this occaſion. The
skie was verie cloudy, and raine wa
generallie feared on all ſides: the *Ma-
ior* calls a benſh, and fell to conſulta-
tion, how to diſpell the feared ſho-
wer.

The firſt mans aduiſe was to ring ou
all the bells of the towne: another ad-
uiſed them to burne ſtinking ſauour in
the open ſtreetes (as the *Italian* women
doe to driue away tempeſts): At
length, the graueſt *Fooliandeṙs* opinion
was demanded, who ariſing, told them
in plaine tearmes, their policy was
vn-auaylable, and that the onelie
quirke to fetch ouer this peremptor-
rie ſtorme, was to ſuffer all the moiſ-
ture to fall that thoſe bigge faced
cloudes contained, and by that meanes
(and by no other) the tempeſt would

bee

e ſo braue (ſeeming to haue no reſiſ-
nce) that as *Hannibal* did at *Capua*, it
ould ruine it ſelfe or euer it were a-
are: was this an idle plotte? no be-
eue it: the whole benſh liked it and
lowed it. *Twitlecome twattes*, wiſ-
ome is not ſworne to ſitte in *Europe*
nlie.

The very *Venus*, the eye, the luſtre
f all Citties terreſtriall, is here ſea-
ed: *Ciuitas Angelorum*? Why tis a
erie *Peticoate Lane*, a *Peaſe-market* hill
o it: The name of it is *Blockſ-foorde*:
or ſite, it ſtandeth partlie vpon a plaſ-
iie plaine, and part vpon a little moun-
aine: both of them lying in the deſcent,
Northward: farre from any wood, or
iny riuer.

The Author had this deſcription from an experienced Geographer, or *Fooliander*.

The vpper part of the towne ſerues
he lower with ſnow water, and the lo-
wer doth the like for the vpper with
ſpring water, mary that is of *Iohn a
Cragges* ſtanding. There are in the
whole circumference of the walles iuſt
ſixeteene gates, wherein (according to
the intent of the founders) it exceedes

all

all citties of the world, by foure.

The geometricall forme therof is ne ther circular, nor ouall, but of a mean proportion betweene a Cylinder, and renuerſed Pyramide, iuſt like vnto th portraiture of a mans body. What now are your vnderſtandings vn-aquainte withſuch a geometrical draught as this why then you are but *Scioccoes*, & neue ſaw *Belgia* in the forme of a Lyon, *Italy* of a leg, *Morea,* of a plaine tree leafe *Spaine*, of an Oxe-hide, the Weſt *Indies* of a fiſhes lunges, nor all *Europe* in the ſhape of an Empreſſe. Hee that hath ſeene theſe, and ſhal but view this towne (as he cannot lightly chooſe) muſt needs avow directly, that he beholds the lineaments either of ſome *Coloſſus*, laid all along, or elſe of *Prometheus*, as hee lieth bound vpon mount (*a*) *Adazar*. The market place is on the hills toppe: for that it is the head of the citty, and ſo adminiſters life and ſence to the reſidue.

Spell the meaning.

(*a*) So doth *Theuet* call *Caucaſus*.

But (honeſt Reader) if thou conſider but the toyle that the poore porters

endure

ndure by both horſe and foote, whileſt
hey lugge vppe all neceſſaries, euen
ogſ-heads of beare and wine againſt
he ſteepe deſcent of the hil:Vpon mine
oneſt word I know not whether I
hould bidde thee laugh or lie downe:
hou woldeſt ſweare thou wert in hell,
nd ſaw an hundred *Siſiphi* at once,row-
ng ſo many reſtleſſe ſtones. And when
hey are gotten halfe vp the hill (nay by
aint *Loye* ſir,perhaps almoſt to the top)
ith halfe an hogſ-head of ſweate vpon
heir quarters: then(beſhrew that then,
ay they ſay) down comes another bar-
el,which hauing ẏͤ vpper ground,holds
ſelfe the better man, and laies all the
oore mens labour in the durt, and
hat not without endaungering them-
lues.

On this mountaines toppe, the *Mag-
ificoes*, and the whole *Signioria* of the
Cittie haue their habitations,to the end
hat the whole towne may lie as a fitter
biect to their proſpect: this, as I ſayd,
eſembleth the head of the towne:
own from thence you deſcend a narrow

ſtreete

which reſembles the neck of this head
and this is inhabited onely with Seri
ants, Beadles, Deputy-conſtables, an
(b) *Derick-iaſtroes*. From the lower en
of this ſtreet, do two other extend them
ſelues on either ſide, expreſſing th
armes and hands in mans bodie, an
theſe are peopled (but ſlenderly Go
hee knowes) with handicrafts men, bu
not ouer many handicraftes maiſter
The bulke of this fabrike lies in a broa
der ſtreete, and here you haue all you
Innes, Alehouſes, Tauernes and *Hoſte
rians* whatſoeuer, and theſe haue houſe
downe to the very loynes, where (a
mine author affirmes, but I was neue
ſo farre in the towne) they keepe th
Burdello.

(b) Hangmen, and other executioners.

Here indeed (ſaith hee) dwell the Co
catrices, the *Roffianaes*, the *Makquerells*
& all thoſe (c) ancient fiſh wiues that ſel
Ruffes, *Mackrell* and *whiting-mops* what
ſoeuer; and then if you deſcend a littl
further, (all in one pariſh) you come int
(d) *Bride-ſtreete*, and there haue all th
Scauingers, *Scoure-Aiaxes*, and eleauen

(c) This is a mataphor that needes no gloſſe.

(d) A Iakes farmers burden in the night is called a Bride, as I haue heard.

a clock

locke Perfumers , tagge and ragge:
s is called the *Draſſe-ſacke* of the Ci-
: The legges and feete of the towne
boxes to the Ragmans Rolles of
rters and Panier-iſts: and here your
ore Traueller is (now and then)
l faine, to take vp an hourely rooſt,
e his pennie neuer ſo good ſiluer.
*n ſeges eſt vbi Troia fuit. Swine-
ughes and Sepulchers are ſome-times
orne acquaintance.* But *Parcius iſta
uis.*(e)

(e) *Tamen obyicienda memento.*

The houſes of this towne (faire
ough it bee) haue none of them any
undation : for what alledge they?
d not wee rather giue honeſt bu-
ll to the harmeleſſe ſtones, then teare
em out of their graues? hold yee con-
nt my friends, this is no laughing
atter.

The *Magnificoes* build their houſes of
ſtatelie forme, and a loftie : to bee
ereby the nearer to the skie, and the
ore eleuate from this vnrefined garbe
terreſtrial conuerſation. Their houſes
e all paſſinglie well (*f*) painted within,

(f) *Muro bianco carto di matto.* A white wall is a fooles booke.

eſpe-

eſpecially with the names of their a
ceſtry, their gueſts, and acquaintanc
gracefully delineate with coale a
candle.

Of the Burguemaſters of Blosk-foord.

Sect. 4.

THE *Gran-dunſonioes* (for ſo the Bu
guemaiſters will haue themſelu
enſtiled) of *Blocks-ſoord*, whileſt I w
there, held a Parliament about matt
of ſtate, in generall and in ſpeciall,
bout the ſecuring, beautifiing, and a
uancing the weale-publike of their Ci
of *Blocks-foord*. Euery one gaue vp h
opinion, according to that which ſe
med to him moſt commodious. O
would aduiſe them to cut a conuenie
hauen through the mountaines (thoug
it were ſome fiue hundred miles fro
the ſea, a matter of ſmall charge yo
know) for ſhippes to traffique to th
towne by: he wanted no ſtore of exan
ples from other cities, whoſe glo

oode wholy vpon the ritches they rea-
ed by the ſea.

A ſecond preſently riſes,and clearing
s fore-head from furrowes , confutes
l that euer the former had affirmed,
ewing withall,how dangerous a thing
was to repoſe any confidence in ſuch
n inconſtant and vnſatiate element:nor
anted hee examples at full , of citties
at lay buried in the ſeas deuouring
ombe. Well,vp riſes a third : and hee
ould haue the rareſt conduites made
at euer were deuiſed , and bring the
ater vp in pipes from the valley to the
lls toppe; a thing as poſſible, as could
thought vpon,ſeeing that euery man
eth the water in fountaines to bubble
voluntarily , and ſtriue vpwards of
e owne accord , and wanting meanes
containe it to ouerflow the whole
aine about it:and againe,when the wa-
r runnes downe the kennell , doe yee
ainely , that one part driues another
rward ? as plaine as day. Well,for all
at, this will not fadge with the fancies
the benſh. Speake another:one doth

ſo: and his ſpeech tends to the rayſing
of an high mountaine about the cittie
for theſe ſubſequent vſes.

Firſt that the whole world might no
haue notice of the actions of the *Blockſ-*
fordians, eſpecially of the *Grandunſoni-*
oes. Second, that the cittie therby migh
be more augmented and fortified. Thir
that there might be better auoidance o
cold, by the warme ſeating of the Citt
within ſo high a mount: and for th
mount it ſelfe, thoſe that dwelt belov
ſhould digge it out of the valley, and la
it togither. And then ſhould there be a
bridge built from that vnto the nex
mount, by which the citty ſhould be
furniſhed with neceſſaries. But the
ſteps vp another, and ſmiling, asked ho
it were poſſible that a valley ſhoul
bring forth a mountaine, but to allow
poſſibility of that, to ſuffer a bridge to b
built were meere indiſcretion: for if
carriage, or a traueller ſhould ſtumb
or looſe foote-hold thereon, there we
no way in the world for you but deat
yea and that (which is worſe) with th

breakin

eaking of a legge or an arme: no, as r my ſmall experience in ſtate affaires uoth hee) I would rather aduiſe thus raue *Grandunſonians*) to enterpriſe matter which to effect is not laboriis, and yet being effected, ſhall prooue oſt glorious: ſo that beeing propouned, I know that the well-willers of the ate cannot chooſe but approue it: and us it is:

Euery man according to his ability nd the ſize of his houſe, ſhall erect a pire vpon the toppe thereof, and vpon e toppe, of that, ſhall aduance a Cock vulgarlie tearmed a weather-cocke) f braſſe, or ſiluer, with a combe of ould, or Gold-ſmiths worke: and this all bee mooueable, to follow and expreſſe the changes of the winde: Now euery ſpire I would haue a clocke ſtrike hourelie: which beeing once lly performed, O what pathetique ſpit can expreſſe the reduplicate delight all from hence redound both to the e and the eare: to ſee ſuch a bright lgor of loftie ſpires, and to heare

ſuch a ſweete clangor of harmoniou
bells. He had not ſhut his mouth, befor
the whole houſe opens, in acclamatio
to his proiect, ſo grauely, and ſtateſman
like propounded: And ſo they roſe, t
ſee it performed according to the inten
of ſuch a ponderous aduiſe: So that he
that ſhall in his trauell hereafter, arriu
at this Cittie, ſhall finde it in farr
more gorgeous eſtate then it was m
happe to behold it in, let him aſſur
him ſelfe of that, for I ſawe ſom
of the broaches rayſed ere I depar
ted.

Of the Marquiſate of Spendall-ezza.

Sect. 5.

NEere vnto *Blockſ-foord* lieth the Marquiſate of *Spendallezza*, a coun trie whilom moſt ritch, and of ancien and honorable memory, but now ti quite gone downe the winde: nor ob ſerued I any thing in it worthy obſerua

tio

ion but a forreſt called *(a) Actæons(b) Dogkennell*, an eight ſquare citty, called *Hey-dice*, and an other little corporation alled *Haukeſ-peartch*. The inhabitants re the only ſpenders vnder the moone: hey do nothing in the word, but inuent ow to ſpend with the beſt garbe: ome vpon dogges, ſome vpon haukes, r kites for a need: ſome vpon a paire of *uorye Cubes*, or a bunſh of ſpeckled paſt-oards, and thus flie their patrimonies: nd when all is gone but the cloathes, rewell they alſo, the diſe or the brokers e their ordinary cope-men; alas oore Gentlemen, what's a man but is pleaſure? But whether this Mar-uiſate belong to *Fooliana* the *Fond* r the *Fatte*, that I cannot reſolue yee , whoſoeuer ought it of yore, at is day I am ſure it is not in the hands f the olde maiſters; It may bee there aue beene ſome Lawiers, or ſome Vſu-ers in this Country in times paſt, but ow farewell they.

(a) *Actæon* was eaten vp by dogs, that is, he ſpent his eſtate vpon them.

(b) Dogs, Dice, and Haukes, the three obiects of prodigality.

When theſe new inhabitants haue aſt all their whole eſtate ouer-boord,

then they doe either retire vnto othe
mens tables; or elſe are maintained a
the publike charge. And here is tha
ancient modell of *Cole-harbour*, bea
ring the name of *The Prodigalls Promon*
torie, and beeing as a Sanctuary vnt
banque-rupt detters: hether flie all the
for refuge that are caſt at lawe, or feel
themſelues inſufficient to ſatisfie thei
deluded Creditors: any of whome,
they purſue their debters hether, an
force them from their protection whe
ther they wil or no, they are immediat
lie accuſed as guiltie of ſacriledge an
ſo are throwne head-long from th
higher tower in all the territorie
and when they riſe from their fal
can no way complaine of any iniuſtic
but haue vndergone the ancient law
the whole Marquiſate.

Thoſe of this countrie that haue an
ſonnes, aſſigne them their full patrim
nie ere nature allow them any bearde
and in caſe they die before this tim
hey leaue all their eſtate vnto the
wiues to diſpoſe as they liſt afterward

wit

ithout any reſpect of progenie: But f they haue the fortune to burie their iues, then doe they lauiſh out more pon their funeralls, then would ſerue or a dowrie vnto the fowleſt of their aughters.

Sect. 6.

BEtweene this Marquiſate and *Fooliana the fatte*, lieth another nation alled *(a) Clawback-ourt*, peopled with he ſtrangeſt monſters that euer man eheld: They beare euery one *(b)* wo faces, and ſpeake with two tongues: arry ng the ſhapes of *(c)* Apes vpon heir formoſt partes, and all behinde of Dogges: ſo that they ſeeme to bee confuſed compoſition of Man, Ape, nd Dogge. That there are ſuch nonſters, let reuerend *Munſter* ſerue s a teſtimonie, who deſcribeth certaine *Indian* people that are partly thus ormed.

(a) Or flatteritan a

(b) n one hood.

(c) To ſooth, and to backbite.

This Nation, it ſeemes, is borne o ſeruitude: the greateſt part of

them doe make themſelues voluntari
ſlaues vnto the *Magnificoes* of *Foolian*
the fatte, which borders vpon thei
countrie. And albeit they bee ſo ſo
tiſh, that of their owne heads they ca
enterpriſe nothing praiſe-worthie: Ye
can they imitate, and counterfeite an
action they ſee done before them, th
world has not the like, for forging ſuc
exact reſemblances.

They neuer weare attire, neue
ſpeake word, neuer doe deed, but the
ſee or heare the like before they goe a
bout it. Whileſt, I was there, they hal
ted all vpon one legge; and went ſpit
ting and ſpawling all the daie longe
becauſe that *Signior Tickle-eare*, thei
gouernor, of late had hurt his foote
and with all, was troubled with an old
pockie Catarrhe. They are moſt of them
Barbers, Taylers, Pandars, & procurers
There are alſo by report, ſome gallan
courtiers amongſt them: But howſoeue
your Spaniſh Mimike is a meere ninni
hammer vnto theſe *Clawbake-ourtiers*
take them as generally as you can.

ſpeake but, or looke but vpon one of them, and yee ſhall preſently haue him kiſſe his hand, cringe in the hamme, lick his two yeards of duſt, and with a laborious *Congee*, like an Eccho, bandy the laſt word you ſpake, all the roome about, and with an applauding fleere, returne vppon you with all the gratious termes his gorge can poſſibly vent; together with an whole *Heralds* office of Titles, and top-heauie *Exellentiaes*, and then putting his lips together with another *Baſcio dalli mani*, ſtand houering at your next ſpeach, to heare how his laſt ſtood to your liking. Then do but you approue him, and talke on, and whatſoeuer you ſay (bee it ſcarcely ſence) ſhall into his tables, as a more then humaine conceit; as a very oracle. Then will hee ſtand with his eye fixt on the skyes, and adore you (as a drunkard doth *Bacchus*) vpon all foure.

They acknowledge no God but the man whom they make choiſe to ſerue, and him they obſerue with more prayers, ſacrifices and adorations then any Idol

would

would exact. Now all this they do with one of their mouthes onely: marry there is not a word comes out of this mouth but the other, (their dogges mouth) doth forth-with ſecretly retract, and diſclaime. And thus much for their conditions.

(d) In Engliſh it is Praiſe-all.

The firſt Cittie in this Region, is called (d) *Tutto-lodante* of faire and ſight-affecting ſtructure: but ſo ſlightlye built, that there is no hope it ſhould continue: it is much enriched by the trafficke which it hath by the meanes of the riuer of *Fiction*, and againe, verye much endamaged by the ſame riuer, through often and ſeuerall inundations.

Neere vnto this towne ſtandeth a village called *Tongue-walke*, the inhabitants whereof are neuer well but when they are talking. This village ſtands at the foote of a mountaine that riſes along as farre as *Tickling-ſtreete*, another famous borough, where the towneſ-men keepe themſelues continually employed in chaſing of laughters. Cloſe vnto

his, lyeth that pleaſant valley called Soothing-dale, at the farther end whereof there is a Mariſh, called Scoffe-ſtowe Fenne, which reacheth downe along as farre as Shame-ſtead, a towne of infamous note: whether they vſe to baniſh all their Wizards, and all thoſe whome they call (e) Baſhfull-opians.

(e) Baſhfull modeſtie is a foe to flattery.

Of Fooliana the fatte.

Chap. 7.

THIS Region, compared eyther for wealth or pleaſure with all the Regions of this Southerne continent, exceeds them all: and were it as wealthy as it maketh ſhew of, I make a great queſtion whether the whole Northren worlde could finde a countrey to parallell it: but indeede the people thereof doe generallye faigne to haue what they haue not, and to amplifie by their braues that which they haue indeed.

There

There is a double ledge of Mountaines extended ſome ſixtie *Germain* miles in length on either ſide, between which lieth a plaine full as iong, and this is *Fooliana the fatte*: through which, the riuer of *Sound*, a goodly current, hath his courſe, almoſt encircling the whole plaine. The reader may ſoone conceiue what a goodly ranke of Cities are ſeated on the Mountaines ſides, hauing the proſpect ouer ſuch a fertile plaine, ſo delicately watred and diuided into ſuch a many cantons, all fraught with fatte paſtures, and ſpacious champians. The neatneſſe of the Cities in this tracte excells their number; yet are they but of a ſlender manner of building, & though their outward formes promiſe all *decorum*, yet when you are within you ſhall not finde ouer-much good order.

At the mouth of the paſſage through the *Rhodomantadian* Mountaines, ſtandeth the Citie *Hydalgo*, otherwiſe called (*a*) *Braggadrill*: proudly built, but beggerly ſtated: and neare vnto this, is *Backbitembourg*, a towne that may be mother

(*a*) Like *Madril* in *Spaine*.

o the dirty ſtreetes of *Paris* . By this
owne is a Rock of incredible height,
and of as incredible note) called *Break-
eck cliffe*: not much different from the
eakes crag in *England.* It is as broad at
he top as at the bottome: and yet ſo
eepe, that it beareth the forme rather
f a towre built by mans hand,then any
neere worke of nature. And this Rocke
s as famous for a place of execution
ere, as euer the *Tarpeian* cliffe was in
ome.

On the other ſide of this famous hill,
ath the Cittie of *Bawdeſden* hir ſeate:
his towne hath beene oftener on
re then euer was olde *Rome*: partly
hrough the negligence of the Citizens,
nd partly through the aptneſſe to take
re, that is in the *Bitumen*, which they
ſe in their buildings in ſteed of Lime.
Adioyning vnto this is another Cittie
alled *Punkeſ-neſt*, built all of Flint, and
he hardeſt Cement that can be deuiſed.
And then a little further in, towards the
ontires of *Idle-bergh*, lie thoſe large
nountaines, commonly called *Hollyday-*

hills,

Hills, where the people keepe continuall reuells, and ſitt in iudgement vpon ſuch as obſerue any working-dayes: two cities there are vpon theſe hills, *Gameſ-ware* and *Merry-cum-twang*: and on the Eaſt ſide of theſe two, the riuer of *Sound* falls into the riuer of *Idle*, making three or foure Ilands, *Skip-free* Iles the Inhabitants called them where the peoples continuall exerciſe is in dancing vnto the ſound of muſicall inſtruments.

The qualitie and condition of the people.

Sect. 2.

EVery particular man in this Countrie, auouches himſelfe at leaſt a Gentleman borne: and moſt of them are able to ſhew a pedegree of ten thouſand yeares long before euer the world was created. You ſhall haue them ſhew yee large galleries all drawne with their lineall and colaterall deſcents, and yet when all comes to all, their neighbours

e able to prooue, that they had Cob-
rs, carters, or coſter-mongers to their
rand-fathers. Nor is there any of
eir more ſelect Gentilitie, but hath
s countrie Farmes, three or foure,
aſed out vnto his *Viliacoes*, his retai-
ers, and thoſe are commonly *Claw-
ack-courtiers.*

The (*a*) *Sennaladij*, their beſt ſort of
entlemen, doe content them-ſelues
ith the pooreſt fare that euer atten-
ed a faſting day: yet ſome of them per-
aps at the yeares end, will make a feaſt,
hich for exceſſe of preparation, and
ultitude of gueſts, will giue an end to
he bidders whole reuenues: but all
e yeare after hee will ſo defraude
is barking ſtomacke, that many of
hem (I aſſure you it is true,) doe de-
troye themſelues through meere hun-
er. Others of them lett the guttes
rone neuer ſo lowde, neuer reſpect
he belly, but clappe all they can
crape vppon the backe: yet will they
eyther acknowledge nor confeſſe
heir defect of belly-timber, but quite

(*a*) *Quaſi ſenza lode*, vnworthy of praiſe.

con-

contrary, whereſoeuer you meete them about dinner time, you ſhall haue them go bruſhing of their beards, and picking of their teeth, as if they were newly come from the death of an whole deluge of ſeuerall diſhes. There is none of them hath ſo much either money or land, as his cloake and ſword would purchaſe: nor any of them that keepe not aboue an hundred (b) *Munch-gaines* (for ſo they call their ſeruants) yet haue they nothing in the world but they pay intereſt for it (no man will lend them a *quatrine* vpon their credites) in ſo much that I haue knowne diuerſe of them hire their apparrell at the *Brokeria*, onely for foure and twenty houres. Nay I knew one of them build his horſe a ſtable fitter for a Kings horſe then his: adorning it with farre-fetched Marble, nay and enchaſing the walls and pillers with Iuory, and he himſelfe meane while ſatte warming of his heeles in a poore little, ſtraw thatched cottage.

(b) *Mangequadagnos*: ſo the *Italians* cal their ſeruants

They giue themſelues (c) tedious long names, and delight vnmeaſurably

(c) As he did who demanding lodging at a meane Inne, and being asked what hee was: Our name quoth he is *Hernando Gonzales Ribadeneira de Toledo*. By my troth ſir (quoth the Hoſteſſe) wee haue not beds enow for ſo many.

haue their country and their alliance
entioned in their ſtiles , adding ſuch
mpoſitions, and reduplications vnto
eir prolixe titles , that to recite them
ith one breath is a thing directly im-
oſſible. *Eſtridge* fethers are deare with
em, as *Ruſhian* furres are with vs. Some
f them vſe to hang ſiluer bells at their
eeles, by the noyſe whereof they may
ttract the peoples eyes vppon their
raceful carriage as they paſſe the
reetes.

Thoſe few of them that cannot deny
eir births to be baſe, are neuertheleſſe
as haughtie ſpirits as the reſt. I re-
ember I read this diſtich ouer one of
eir dores.

Miſero quello, chi di perſona vile,
aſce di cor magnanimo e gentile!

wretched he, that hauing had his birth
om a braue ſpirit, baſely affecteth earth!

One thing I maruelled at aboue all
e reſt, as I lawfully might: There are
w of this nation that liue by meate, or

by drinke, but altogether vpon the fum
of a certaine herbe; which they take i
ſmoake at their mouths, and giue it ou
at their noſes, reſembling the fumes o
ſo many Brewers chimneys. I know no
certainly whether they had this fro
the *Indians*, or the *Indians* from them. I
is reported, that one *Rollo Warallador*, a
vngodly fellow of this country (thoug
one of good place) was taught the in
uention of this wicked vapour by a
Indian deuill: yet ſome affirme that th
Indians of the *Torrid Zone* inuented th
ſame to make themſelues black withi
diſliking vtterly to haue their inner par
of one colour, and their outward of a
other. But this I am ſure of once, tha
though it fill the noſtrils, it empties th
coffers, or that many good patrimoni
haue by this meanes gone in ſnuffe out o
their owners noſes: that ſmoakt ſo lon
in fume, till all the fatte was in the fir
and all the fire out of the Kitchin.

In all the Cities, eſpecially in *Baude*
den and *Punkeſ-neſt*, euery other hou
keepes ſale *Trugges* or *Ganymedes*, a

which pay a yearly ſtipend for the licence they haue to trade. It is very lawfull to deale with theſe vpon any conditions you can make with them; it is no ſhame for a man to ſalute his *Cockatrice*, (and to do more too, to kiſſe her) in the very market place, yea euen before his wife; nay you ſhall haue ſome of them will make their wiues obſerue their humors with all ſeruiceable attendance.

The Paradiſe of Fooliana the Fatte. Sect. 3.

THere is not in all *Fooliana*, (no nor I doubt in the whole world) ſo rare and ſtupendious a monument, as is the *Paradiſe of Fooliana the fatte*: a worke worthy all admiration, it is worthy both the toile & the coſt of all trauellers, but once to behold it. You ſhall a farre of, behold a ſhining mountaine, all of pure gold (for ſo it is, or ſo it ſeemes, and thats as good) framed (as it is reported) in old time by arte *Chymicall*: yet if any one come to trie the goodneſſe of

the mettall by inſtrument, it falles al
into duſt; if by fire it aſcends all i
ſmoake. On the top of this mountain
there ſtandeth a caſtle all of Chriſtall
not wrought by any arte of human
power, ſay the inhabitants: but th
Goddeſſe *(a) Fortune*, being (vpon ſom
diſtaſt giuen vnto the court of the gods
baniſhed from heauen, ſet vp her re
here, and built this as a ſecond, and te
reſtriall heauen. And from hence ſhe
ſpreads her goodneſſe through th
world: here ſhee ſitts giuing all abour
dance that the moſt credulous ſeruar
ſhe hath, can poſſibly expect: nay be hi
expectation conſtant, he cannot chooſ
but obtaine it. Hether doe men and wo
men flock, from all the nations of th
earth, but eſpecially from *Fooliana th*
Deuoute: there is not one (almoſt) hig
or lowe, in the whole world, but hat
ſeene this mount and aſcended it. Me
talke of *Our Lady of Loretto*, *Saint Iame*
of Compoſtella, *our Lady of Walſingham*
Hall, and *Sichem*, they are deſert and de
ſolate places in reſpect of this: here th

(a) Fortuna fauet fatuis, is not ſo old as true.

pi

ilgrims lye proſtrate in the valley, in euoute expectation of the Goddeſſes all, as thick as euer haile-ſtones lay in igh wayes after a froſtie ſtorme: nor nay any man liuing approach the aſcent f the hill, vntill ſuch time as the prieſts f the caſtle do hang out the white banner, & that is a ſigne that the Goddeſſe s pleaſed they ſhall aſcend: and then hey crie all with one voice, making the kies rebound againe,(b) *Madona Scoperta*, and then run that run may, one ouer nother, euery one crying out of the traightneſſe of the paſſage vp. Nor will he worſt man there giue place to the eſt, ſo that ſome-times you ſhall haue hem ſcold one with another, like ſo many inhabitants of *Ram-Alley*: and ſometimes to it by th'eares, with dry blowes, uery one in the company thruſting on im that is before him, & flouting them hat are behind. Heere did I ſee certaine f them that durſt not venter vpon the rowd, growne euen hoarie with expectation, and yet had not meanes to get vp he hill. But what doe they that get vp?

(b) The *Italians* crie ſo, vnuailing of the picture of our Lady of *Loretto*.

faith, deſire to haue, called them toge-
ther, & hope holds them together, each
one praying that it would bee the God-
deſſes pleaſure to grant him his deſires.

You ſhall haue one praying for the at-
tainment of his way-ward loue: another
only that it would pleaſe *Fortune* to ſend
him a wife that were no ſhrew: a third
for honors, & a fourth for ritches, euery
man as hee likes, and there yee ſhall haue
twenty praying for vnckles deaths, & as
many for the burial of thus many church
men, that he may paſſe from reuerſion to
poſſeſſion of this or that fatte benefice.
There ſat one king-like fellow at the gate
& he (they ſaid) ſued for the next monar-
chy: & by him ſat a crue of ill-faced wen-
ches, & their ſuite was for beauty: there
was an old wife alſo, with as many oake
trees in her mouth as teeth, & ſhe expec-
ted to be reſtored to her youth againe, &
a many more ſutors (you muſt thinke)
then I could take note of. Now the ſigne
of admiſſion being giuen (as I ſaid) vp the
hill go all that can go, not on their feete
(for that were ſacriledge) but vpō hands
and knees, & with great reuerēce I war-

nt ye.Being gotten to the midway,one
f the prieſt intertains them courteouſly
 inquires euery particular mans name
nd country, which when he heareth,he
roclaimeth it with as lowd a voice as
uer had(*a*)*Stentor*,partly to giue notice
nto his fellowes, and the Goddeſſe her
elfe, what gueſts were arriued, & partly
y this means inquiring ẏ deity of them,
o know ere they come any neerer, whe-
her they come with the faith and purity
vhich is required:for if you come guilty
f any heauy crimes, ſhee hangs out her
ed banner, in ſigne that you muſt be re-
noued into the cloiſters, where he muſt
e kept til he be able to ſalute her with a
urer ſoule and paſſe the reſidue of the
ourney with a lighter purſe. But if the
oddeſſe like you at firſt,the Prieſt giues
ou a leaden token, & ſo lets you paſſe:
nary withall hee ſpeakes theſe 3. words
n your eare ere you paſſe;*Beleeue*,*Expect*
nd *Hope*:and ſo God buoy.On go you as
heerfull as a Pie, vntill you come at an
ron threſhold, a little below the ſteps
hat aſcend to the Caſtle gate : vpon
which Iron this diſtich is written:

(*a*) A fellow in *Homer* that had a voice as lowd as fiue mens.

Fortunam ſi auidè vorare pergas,
Illam vt male concoquas neceſſe eſt.

Sannazer.

Who ſwalloweth Fortune ere he chew it,
Through ill diſgeſtion needs muſt rew it.

The Caſtle gates are kept by a rigorous porter: yet money will make him do any thing : the entrie is ſo narrow, that it ſeemes to be rather an hole then a gate: but after you are crept once in, then ſhal you ſee an houſe more like an heauenly habitation then an earthly. All pearle & gold, whoſe luſtre dazels the eie to looke vpon it, and whoſe external view promiſeth no leſſe then the height of happineſſe, I omit to ſpeake of the forme of the temple, the prieſts habits, orders & offices: theſe, for breuities ſake, I wittingly ouer-paſſe. At length when you haue viewd all (for you muſt needs beſtow a little time to gaze vpon this pile of admiration) comes another of the *Flamines* to you, and taking you by the hand (hauing firſt blind-folded you with a linnẽ cloth) he leads you through a hũdred turnings, indeed whether hee liſts, but as fond mẽ beleeue, into the temple of this good

Goddeſſe, whom mortall eyes muſt not behold, and therefore are you muffled. Well, now you muſt coutch, and kiſſe the ſacred pauement: and lie ſo without once moouing, vntill the Goddeſſe call you by your name, and, then aske boldly what you liſt: doe but effect what ſhe commands without delay, or diſtruſt, and were your requeſt neuer ſo hard, it ſhould bee fulfilled. Well, but what end of all this ceremonious obſeruation, ſay you? By my troth a ridiculous one, able to mooue the gentleſt ſpleene aliue. They are all ſingularlie, and ingeniouſly con-icatcht, men and women, rarely fetcht ouer, and with arts Quinteſſence: and yet for all that, this art is ſo ſecret, that though no man paſſe this triall, that is not made an Aſſe, yet euery one had rather blame his owne ſlothfulneſſe or incredulity, then once glance at any imperfection in the power of the Goddeſſe. Well, hauing propounded your petition, (ſuppoſe it bee honour) the Goddeſſe aſſents to it, moſt gratiouſlie, commanding the

ſup-

ſuppliant, firſt after ſome houres, to take the holie potion, whereby his ſpirit may bee the better adopted vnto the enſuing felicity: and then, to lay him downe againe vntill ſhee called him the ſecond time: which if hee doe but duelie obſerue, hee ſhall aſſuredly be crowned with his full wiſhes, to continue enſtalled in happineſſe for euer: and to haue euer the ſame cauſe to bee gratefull vnto the Goddeſſe for her heauenly beneficence.

It paſſeth; the ſuppliant taketh the cuppe and drinkes it off: prayſing to his owne thoughts the drinkes delicious taſte, beeing vtterlie ignorant that it is onelie a potion made of poppie, *opium*, lettuce, and other ſuch procurers of ſleepe: but the effect is the triall; hee has not beene an houre after hee hath taken it, but downe lies hee in a ſleepe, yee may turne the houſe out at the windowe, (if yee can) and neuer awake him: and then is hee haled vppe and downe the pallace like a dead carcaſſe by the buriers:

nd when they haue laught at him till
hey bee a wearie, they lay him in a
itch bedde, in a Chamber like a Kings,
ll ſeeled with Iuory, and arched
vith golden pillers, all the Tables
pread with couerings, the Arras of
Campania, and the Tapiſtrie of *Alexan-
dria* are but ſacke-cloath to them.

And about the doore ſtandes a com-
panie of attendants, each in his gold-
chaine at leaſt, and all courtier-like ac-
coutred, expecting when this (*b*)
Endymion iunior will awake, (which
is commonlie ſome three daies af-
ter,) who lifting vppe his head, bee-
holdes all the roome with amazement,
(as hee well may) and ſeeing all this
faire companie of ſhining attend-
ance, is wholie transformed with
wonders: Whileſt they in the meane-
time approach all in order with a cere-
monious reuerence to ſalute the awaked
King: Health and happie daies to thy
Sacred Maieſtie, great King. King thinks
hee? maſſe this is braue. What ap-
parell will it pleaſe your Maieſtie to

(*b*) The Minion of the Moone, he ſlept 40. years together ere euer hee awaked.

weare

weare to day? your ſute of Goldſ-mith worke, your ſuite of tiſſue embrodered with Rubies, your cloth of gold doubled with the Carbuncle buttons, or your Pearle poudred caſſock? I? tiſſues, Rubies, Carbuncles, caſſockes? Heyda! my man's an *Endymion* indeede now, and will not change ſtates with the man in the moone, he for al his fulgid throne he ſittes in. Weil, ritch cloathes are brought him indeede, euery man helps this braue King, and as one ſaies.

Dant digitis gẽmas, dãt longe monilia collo.

His hãds with ſparkling gems they deck
And hang ritch chaines about his neck.

Set a diademe vpon his head adorned with Pearles of incredible greatneſſe and luſtree. All this goes well ſtill, thinkes hee to himſelfe: *(c)* Get dinner readie. So ſayd, ſo done: dinner was prepared, and ſerued vp, all in ſtate, ſuch raritie of ſeruices, ſuch braue attendants, ſuch mirth and ſuch melodie! Pho,

(c) 'Tis time poore king, for thou haſt eaten no mẽate this three daies.

nine-

ineteene muſes cannot giue a man
words to deſcribe it. And thus they
pend the whole daie, as time, yee know,
will paſſe. Still my fine King thinkes
all his owne, ſtill. Well, night comes,
vp with ſupper, and vp ſupper comes,
with as ritch, nay ritcher purueyance &
attendance then waited on the dinner:
and for a concluſion to the feaſt, my
maieſticall King has the tother draught
giuen him of the holy potion, which
preſently locks vppe his ſences in ſleepe
as profound as the former: And then
my poore twelue-houres King, beeing as
Virgill ſaies

Iam ſimul expletus dapibus, vinoq; ſepultus,

Gorgd with good cheere and wrapt in ſleepy wine.

Is caried out at a poſterne, ſtript out
of his tiſſues, his Rubies, and al his Gold-
ſmiths worke, and re-inveſted in his old
cloathes, (made ſomewhat more ſluttiſh
then they were before) and ſo laid out in
the high way, for paſſengers to gaze

vpon: where when hee awakes, hee falls into as great amazement as before; and remembring how glorious a bliſſe hee was enthroned in but yeſterdaie, and finding himſelfe now vtterlie depriued of all, *(d)* hee falles a lamenting moſt extreamelie, miſerablie deploring, and bitterlie curſing either his owne ſloath, that would not giue eare (as ſhee had charged him) to the Goddeſſes ſecond call: or his groſſe ingratitude, who being placed in ſo high a felicity, neglected to pay the good goddeſſe her due tribute of thankefulneſſe. So away goes hee weeping and wayling with this word continually in his mouth, *Fuimus, Troes!* I was whilome a braue man,! And exhorting all men to take example by him, neuer to bee negligent; neuer thankeleſſe, but to proceede with heed, and confidence, and obey what the goddeſſe enioyned, and then they could not faile of felicity. Such had I once (ſaith hee) but now, by mine owne onelie follie, I haue loſt it all, euery part and parcell of my former greatneſſe. Now euerie one that

(d) Heu quò decidimus.

heareth

heareth him, thinkes this; I hope to
take better heede then ſo; and they
hood-winck themſelues ere euer they
come there.

Of Fooliana the Deuout.

Chap. 8.

VPon the weſterne and part of the two *Foolianaes*, the *Fat*, and the *Fond*, lieth *Fooliana* the *Deuout*, a region fertile enough of it ſelfe, but through the inhabitants negligence, altogither vncultured. For whereas it is diuided into two Prouinces, *Truſt-fablia*, and *Secta-yuoa*, (the former beeing farre the larger of the two) yet is it ſo wholie giuen ouer to a ſort of rotten Ceremonies, that the Inhabitants thereof are all of this opinion, that one cannot doe God better ſeruice then in the vtter neglect of themſelues. There are good ſtore of pretty *Hamblets* in this prouince; there is *Fragment*, ſurnamed *the mouldy*, *Ponderſ-field*, and within a little of them,

Crepe-ham high croſſe, *Cringing-beck*; and *kiſsing-all-vp*.

The borders of this nation are veri deſerts to ſpeake of, and haue ſcarceli any inhabitants: ſome of the villages (fo ſome villages there are, but very few as *Lenteſtow right-maw*, *Pilgrimes Inne* and *Scourge-nock*, are left almoſt vtterl deſolate, but that they are once a year (at a ſet day) viſited by ſome *Venetian*. otherwiſe their threſholds are worn by none but their owne countrimen.

And here I may not ommit one me morable worke, erected vpon moun *Bagr acauallo*; it is a goodly, well contr ued ſpittle, both for largeneſſe, and ful furniture: it beareth the name of th *Hoſpitall of incurable Fooliánders*, and wa built at the publike charge of the whol countrie, and therevpon is maintained The Proctor of it, at my beeing ther was one (*a*) *Garzoni*, an *Italian*, a man o good prouidence and diſcretion, an truelie hee hath deſpoſed the almeſme in paſſing good methode and in decen order. Hether haue diuers colonie

(*a*) Thus was hee borne that wrote *the Hoſpitall of incurable fooles*.

been

eene ſent out of all parts of *Fooliana.*

But for a truth the number of the monaſteries in this country, doe very neere exceed the number of the villages: beſides which, there is nothing but ſcurvy ſheddes, worſe then any *Weſtphalian* inne: nor is there any freeholder left in all this countrie: the Cloiſters haue got vp all the lands euery ſtraw-bredth, to make the deities the better cheere. Foure ſorts of buildings did I obſerue in this ſoile: Temples, Monaſteries, Hoſpitalls and Cottages: for all thoſe that are not profeſſed cloyſterers, are either ſlaues or beggers. They are all of one religion, mary they cannot tell of what: but profeſſe ignorance, and neglect inquiry, it is inough for them to follow their fore-fathers, and to hold the places whilom belonging to Saints, that is all they care for. In their pace they make continuall croſſes; one thigh comming thwart another at euery ſtep, and ſo makes the forme of a croſſe at euery foote of ground they paſſe: And ſo likewiſe do they cary their armes, folded in

croſs-like manner, as if they were all i loues Melancholie. They haue goodl Temples, yet downe vpon their knee will they go in the plaine fieldes, if the ſpy but any antique face vpon a ſtone or an old logge, or ſo: and then the beades (which they beare vpon ſtrings muſt needes rattle ſome two and fifti times ouer. There is more Gods be longs to this country, then there is men *Varroes* nũber of the Romane god s wa but halfe an vnite in reſpect of thoſe They make them of ſtone, wood an lome: and ſome of them augment thei deities number, with adoration of hor ſes, hogges, and hounds. Euery dai giues life vnto a new deity: and ſome times yee ſhall reckon two hundred made in one Temple vpon one day. An here wee finde the olde *Egiptian* cuſ tome receiued, that men, whileſt the liue, are naught ſet by, but dying, the are entombed in honorable ſepulture 800. pounds haue I ſeene beſtowed a one funerall, and none of the greateſt mans neither. In this land will I lay my

bones

ones, and I doe here by will and teſta-
ment, charge mine heires to ſee me here
entombed: and pray that all thoſe that
be either condemne or commend this
my deſcription, beyond the deſert, bee
ent as mourners to accompany my
orps to the graue, as likewiſe all ſuch
hat ſhall hereafter bee guilty of im-
itation thereof. But let vs forward
with it.

At thoſe obiects, beſides the tapers,
ncenſes, bells, and bables that attend
he body, as beneficiall vnto the ſoule;
here are two ſelect perſons bound by
he law to attend the bodie all the way
with two blacke ſilke fannes, to driue a-
way the flies from it, be it in winter
when the flies are all dead, and the
carcaſſe not a fart the ſweeter, all's
one for that, law is law, and muſt bee al-
owed.

Theſe *Foolianders* neuer touch a-
ny thing, bee it Water, Oyle, ſalt,
Waxe, or Iron, vnleſſe it bee firſt exor-
ciſed, and the diuell driuen out of euery
corner of it.

They hallow guilt roſes, with great ſo-
lemnity, as they doe alſo in baptizing o
their bells, and enſignes. But here is th
rareſt miracle that euer nature ſaw o
man heard of. In *Wonderſ-field* there i
not a ſtone, but can heare, weepe, laugh,
mooue, cure diſeaſes, ſweate bloud, an
do al that euer was done by the *Semones*,
the *Dæmones*, or al the black guard what-
ſoeuer.

Sectarioua, the ſecond Prouince of Fooliana the Deuout.

Sect. 2.

THe other part of *Fooliana* the *De-
uout*, *Sectarioua*, is a county of much
variety, but little delight: Euery village,
euery houſe has his peculiar faſhion,
quite different from the reſt. Nor did I
euer ſee, in all my trauells ſuch a multi-
tude of vnruined monuments, as I ſaw
here. Here was *Saturnietta*, & the ſeauen
Piramides (ſomewhat ruined) which the
citizens of this ſtate built *(a)* in memory
of the 7. Angells that made the world a-
gainſt Gods wil: then was there *(b) Abra-*

(a) This was the *Saturnians* opinion.
(b) The *Baſilidians* held that there were 365. heauens, according to the number of the letters contained in the word ἀβραξας.

ia, the *Baſilidians* ſeate; wherein there
were but iuſt 365. houſes, the towneſ-
men being forbidden by an ancient law,
either to increaſe their number, or di-
minish it. Nere to this, ſtands (c) *Gnoſtico*,
wherein there are 30. old weather worne
ſtatues, ſtanding al hand in hand: where-
of there are eight larger then the reſt, all
marked with Hebrew characters. Not
far from thence is a deſert ſomewhat
wooddy wherin the (d) *Elceſaites* or *Ebio-
nites* had their manſions a long time: and
here did I ſee ſome of the ruined alters
whereon they had beene forced to offer
ſacrifice vnto Idols. On the left hand
were the tombes of the (f) *Heracleoni-
tes*, al moyſtned with oyle and balſame.
And on the right hand was the (g) *Ox-
ites* valley, where the *Sacred Serpent* had
his caue, before which there ſtood an
Altar vpon the which their charmes
forced him now and then to ſhew him-
ſelfe. Hard by were the caues of the
Caianiſts, (and that is hard by hell they
ſay) and here they kept *Caines Batte*, and
Iudas his halter, as holie and reuerend
reliques.

(c) They were called *Gnoſtikes*, that is, muddy, or the filthineſſe of their miſteries: and ſo were the *Carpocratians* called: *Iren.* l.1 c.24

(d) *Iren. in ep. ad Euſeb.* Theſe held that they might deny their faith in perſecution. *Hieron.*

(f) They had a new maner of redeeming their dead with oyle, balſame, water.

(g) They held that Chriſt was that ſerpent that deceiued *Euah*: and kept a ſnake which came forth at Prieſts incantations, licked of the offrings & then returned to his hold.

reliques. Vpon the banke of the riuer *Higri*, you ſhall finde the (*h*) Seuerians diſh hung vp by a chaine at a piller, the diſh out of which thoſe obſtinate men did whilom drinke their water.

By this riuer alſo are the (*i*) Tacians, little cabbins, and leſſer tables, and here and there by the (*k*) Montaniſts fatall cakes, all ſcattred about: Here alſo are to bee ſeene the (*l*) valeſians pumy ſtones, the (*m*) Manichees thorny gardens, the (*n*) Pſallians oratories, the (*o*) Patricians gallowes, the (*p*) Aſcites vaſſells, the (*q*) Pattolorinchites ſtatues of Silence, the (*r*) Aquarians cuppes, and all the monuments of antique hereſies.

But of all thoſe glorious buildings of antiquity, (*ſ*) Rhetorius his pallace doth iuſtly deſerue the prick and praiſe: it

(*h*) Theſe would drinke no wine, but held it to bee brought forth by Satan and the earth *Auguſt. de Hereſ.* (*i*) They held marriage to bee as bad as fornication, & therefore vſed little beds and leſſe tables for they eate no fleſh. *Aug. ibid.* (*k*) They pricked little infants with kniues and of the bloud and meale, they made themſelues communion cakes. *Aug. ib.* (*l*) They held it good ſeruice vnto God to geld both themſelues and ſtrangers. (*m*) They affirmed that all plants had ſence, and therefore they would neuer cut vp any thornes or briers. &c. (*n*) Theſe did pray continually, it was incredible (ſaith *Auguſt.*) to heare them, they were alſo called *Euchites.* (*o*) Thoſe held that the deuill created the fleſh: and therefore they did ſo hate it, that many of them killed themſelues. (*p*) Who called themſelues new veſſells filled with new wine, and bare a barrell about, in their Bacchanalles. (*q*) So called of πάτταλος and ῥύγχος: they ſtopt their mouthes & noſes with their fingers, and ſo profeſſed ſilence. *Aug.* calleth them *Dactylorenchites.* (*r*) They offred water in the ſacrament, inſteed of wine. (*ſ*) This fellow held that all hereſies were true doctrine *Philaſter.*

[h]eareth the faſhion of all the other, [a]nd yet ſeemes neuertheleſſe to haue [a] perticular one of the owne.

There are ſtanding yet ſome of the [(t)] Abelians walls, thoſe that conti[n]uallie adopted other mens Children, [a]nd vſed to glorie of the pedegrees and [st]atues of ſuch as were none of their [o]wne fathers.

Here is one new cittie, built by a [c]ouple of damned vagabonds, *(u) Hen[r]ie Nicholas*, and *Dauid George*: and here [a]lſo haue certaine *(x)* Virginian exiles [l]aid a plot for to erect themſelues a bo[d]ie politique. O all you earthly Po[t]entates, that know the contagious na[t]ure of hereſie, and loue to haue your [s]tates ſecured from ſo dangerous an in[f]ection, baniſh thoſe damnable pertur[b]ers of holie peace, vnto this country, [a]nd let them take vppe their ſtations [t]here where they can doe no great miſ[c]hiefe.

(*t*) They neuer vſed their wiues carnally, and yet would not liue without them, ſo that they made willing choiſe of their neighbours children to inherite their eſtates. *Aug. ibi.*

(*u*) The two founders of *Anabaptiſme*, or the *Family of loue.*

(*x*) Certaine Engliſh *Brownists*, exiled into *Virginia.*

The ſtate politique of Fooliana, in generall.

CHAP. 9.

THe cities of this whole land are either vnder an Ariſtocraticall gouernment, or a Democraticall. The people chooſe as many Burguemaiſters as they thinke good of: and theſe muſt rule, but neither for their yeare, nor their liues, but euen while the people pleaſe. If any man of them giue any proofe of ſomewhat more ſound iudgement then the reſt, hee is preſently put out of office, and baniſhed by Oſtraciſme. But all theſe Prouinces do acknowledge one Grand ſuperior, & doe fealty to one chiefe Prince, whoſe name when I was in thoſe parts, was *Ill Buffonio Ottimo Maſsimo*. His palace is in *Fooliana the Fatte*, neere vnto the *Deuout*, and beares the (a) name of *Papagalli*. Hee is as it were a compound of an Emperour and a Prieſt,

(a) The chamber where the pope is elected.

wearing

wearing a crowne vpon a miter, or a miter in a crowne. There is euer borne before him a key and a ſword, the ancient emblemes of Ritches & Power. His Key sheweth that all the *Foolianders* coffers are at his command: his ſword, that hee may at his owne pleaſure both take from others, and defend his owne. All that come into his preſence muſt kiſſe his foote, by an ancient cuſtome, begun at firſt by certaine Kings (long agoe) that were troubled with ſores and apoſtemes on their hands. Hee is not borne but choſen to this dignity, yet not before hee bee very olde, leaſt the people ſhould bee a weary of him (as they are wondrous prone to innouation) ere he were a weary of life. Before Saint *Sapa's* Chappell are two ſeates of Porphiry, wherein hee that is to bee elected muſt paſſe a triall of his *Rems* and his *Res*, ere he bee inſtalled. Hee ſeldome rides but vpon mens ſhoulders, to ſhew that men in reſpect of him are but as beaſts in reſpect of men. He ſittes alway, and goeth abroad alwayes vnder a canopy: tuſh,

theſe are things that others may do alſo as well as he: let vs here ſome of his ſingularities, beyond all others you ſhall. He neuer askes peny tribute of any ſubiect he hath, but what they giue willingly, he takes thankfully and ſpends freely. He decrees nothing againſt the conſent of the meaneſt counſellor in his ſtate. He makes no lawes, nor keepes any: nor doth he promulgate any decree of continuance, but once within two yeares it is quite out of vſe. He vſeth his ſeruants, (yea euen his ſlaues) with much familiaritie, and when hee liſt can liſt them vp aboue the beſt man in his court. Hee allowes his Paraſites to doe euen what themſelues thinke good, to breake lawes, to counterfeit coines, or to diſperſe money ſtamped with their owne names and faces. I might haue learnt much more matter in this court worthy obſeruation, but that I do not loue of all things in the world, to tarry in court longer then needs muſt: No, I was neuer good courtier, nor (I hope) euer ſhall be.

Finis lib. 3.

The fourth Booke.

The deſcription of Theeue-ingen.

Chap. I.

Of the ſituation thereof.

THeeuingen (a) is bounded on the Weſt with the ſtraite of *Magellanus*, and on the Eaſt, with *Fooliana the deuout* & part of *Tenter-belly*. It is a ſoile ſo vtterly ·oide of fertility (excepting one little ·ountry) that *Pluto* might rather ſeeme ·haue ſtolne *Ceres* daughter frō hence ·en from *Sicily*. Nor ſhepheard, nor ·usbandman ſhall yee finde here, would ·ee ſeeke your heart out: yet is it not ·range that this barren country ſhould ·euer-the-leſſe haue ſuch aboundance · all neceſſaries, naye and ſuperflu·ies alſo, that it may challenge all ·e world in a prize of wealth, and ·as farre as their naturall fierceneſſe

(a) A word compounded of *Theue*, in Engliſh, and *Ingenium* in Latine.

permitteth) of delicacy too? Take i[t] from me (quoth *Hieremy Ratcliffe*) the[y] may; there is no rariety, nor excellen[t] thing of worth in all the world, but the[y] will haue it, by hooke or by crooke, an[d] if they once get it, yee ſhall ſooner ge[t] a fart from a dead man, then fetch i[t] back out of their clouches. The Eaſtern[e] part is enritched by the ſpoiles of th[e] two *Fooliana's*, the *Fatte*, and the *Deuout*; the Weſterne, by the treaſures of *India* together with the *Spaniards*, *Caricks* an[d] (*b*) *Cacaplataes*, for they are the notableſ[t] Pyrates of the whole terreſtriall Globe. *Aſſambeg* of *Alexandria*, *Barbaroſſa*, Captaine *Warde*, and *Yagup Hemskerk*: tuſh these were all meere *Adalantadoes* of Herring-boates, in reſpect of the Piraticall ſpirits this climate affords: I ſay it and I will ſtand vnto it.

(*a*) As the Spaniard called one of their great Caricks, which ſir *Francis Drake* tooke. Her name (quoth he) was *Caca fuego* ſhite-fire before, but now ſhe may be called *Caca-plata*, that is, ſhite-ſiluer.

The whole countrie is deuided int[o] two Signiories: (*c*) *Robberſ-waldt* an[d] *Liegerdemaine*: the firſt of which butts vpon *Fooliana* and an angle of *Tenter belly*: the latter lyeth more Weſt, an[d] (againſt all cuſtome of the other Thee-

(*c*) As there are two ſpecies of this trade, theeuery and couſinage

uingers

uingers, the wandring Robber ſwalders) keepes it ſelfe in the owne bounds : but both of them are barbarous and vtterly inhoſpitable.

The conditions of the Robberſ-walders.

Chap. 2.

Robberſwaldt is diuided from the two *Foolianaes*, by the Fennes, vſually called *Filtching-fennes*, wherein there are more Ilands, or full as many, as is in the riuer *Rawley* of *Guiana*, made by the turnings of the water. The whole region is ſo woody and mountainous, that it ſeemes rather a deſart then a place inhabited : and (as *Strabo* ſaith of a cittie in the world) is to be held fitter for rebellion then habitation. Their (a) language is very crabbed, I could not poſſibly learne it ; onely I obſerued ſome Welſh words, taught them as it ſeemes by ſome ancient trauellers of our Weſterne Brittons. This Signiorie is indifferent well peopled, but vnder no forme

(a) Of this language there is an excellent exact diſcouerie made in *Thomas Deckers Bellman*, but in his *Lanthorne and Candle-light*, he hath outſtript all the world for variety of knowledge in Canting.

of

of rule: each man holds himſelfe born
onely for himſelfe,and ſo liueth obeying
and reſpecting himſelfe onely. What h
can bereaue another of (by any violenc
whatſoeuer) is forth-with his owne, a
good and lawfull prize: and the mor
powerfull he growes,the more he is fea
red,and is attended by the more vnder
ſharkers that are his followers:they liu
all in certaine families,all which giue du
obedience to the father of the houſhol
and euery one forbeares his own bloud
and robs where he can beſides, freely &
without controll Both the *Fooliana's* ha
by theſe ſharkers bin long ſince eaten vp
but that the inhabitants are faine to pa
yearely a great ſum of money, for thei
protection all the yeare after. This ran
ſome(for a kind of ranſome it is) is pai
by the principals of *Fooliana*, vnto th
chiefe houſholders of *Robberſwaldt.*

In bodily ſhape they are like vnto vs
ſauing that all but the Ilanders, hau
clawes vpō their hands inſteed of naile
and this is not onely naturall vnto all th
Robberſwalders,but euen to the *Liegerd*

maniſts alſo. Vpon the mountaines of this ſoile there breedeth a kinde of people called the *Sbanditi*, and theſe are eſpeciall keepers of *Booty-forreſt* (a frith ſo called) which is of that breadth, that that ſame High Dutch *Hercynian Sherewood*, put Schwartzwaldt, Odenwaldt, Steigerwaldt, Weſterwaldt, Behemerwaldt, waldt quoth you? nay put all the waldts, welts and gards in *Europe* to it: I tell yee, let one word ſuffice, they all make but a dayes iourney for an Iriſh Lowſe, (bee ſhee neuer ſo ſpeedie) if you meaſure it with this.

No, I will bee as good as my word, and iuſtifie, that if *Hercynia* keepe ten thouſand theeues (as lightlie it doth alwayes,) *Booty-forreſt* ſhall keepe a thouſand thouſand: Baw waw! *Hercynia*? why 'tis a blanket for a Catte, a petty Cock-pitte, nay a very Tobacco-boxe in reſpect of *Booty-forreſt*.

In this country, you ſhall not find any man of ſtate but he keeps a fort: yes verily, all garriſon ſoldiars; neither are their

for-

fortreſſes any way beautifull, but the
are moſt iudiciouſly contriued, both fo
defence and purueyance: and here, the
that liue within keepe all that they pu
loyne without (and that is no ſma
prize) maugre the beard of haughti
Zulzemin. No, they are no Shitilecock
what they haue theile hold, they are i
place, & what's a mans place if hee mak
no vſe of it? Now in the meane whil
the poore commonalty vntruſſe the
ſtates and their Port-manuels vnde
trees, and lay their noddles cloſe to th
ſtumpe of ſome ancient Oke; *Sic fuit a*
initio (quoth the Gentleman to th
Chandlers ſonne) ſo did your fore-fa
thers (my maiſters) be you neuer ſo to
heauie now, and ſo do theſe honeſt lad
theſe true *Tartarians*, that neuer keep
one manſion eight and forty houres
But alas! would this were all: but I mu
needes goe on. Theſe plaine ſeemin
Villiacoes delight in nothing but to lye i
waite to make prize of poore paſſen
gers, and when they catch them, the
ſtrippe them ſtarke naked: they will no

eaue them a tatter to ſerue for a curtaine to *the worlds propagatour*; yet will they not murther, as the damned, ſouleleſſe, fiend-bred, hell-borne *Italian* theeues do, & thoſe durty, gut-ſwolne, toad-ſprung *Germaines*, (they haue no cauſe indeed, for their fact is not lyable to the lawe) but him that they vnhuske, they doe preſently binde, and carry in ſtate vnto their Dukes court, vnto whom hee muſt ſweare perpetuall obedience and loyaltie: which if hee breake either in running his countrie, or in omitting to practiſe *Pourloynerie* once or twiſe in a moneth, hee is forthwith condemned to commence at *(b) Doctor Stories* cappe: truſted he ſhall be no more, but once truſt vp for all: this law maketh them maruailous mighty: and againe, the *Legerdumaniſts* of late enacted this decree, *That no yonger brother ſhall haue any ſhare in the fathers land*, and this law hath added a great multitude of voluntaries vnto *Robberſ-waldt*, as cannot but appeare to the politique, and him that can ponder it. The *deuout Fooliander*s

(b) Tiborne was built for him, as ſome ſay.

(as I ſaid before) loue croſſes: well they cannot loue them ſo much as theſe hate them. So that though their tribute aſſure them quiet at home, yet if they bee ouer-taken in *Robberſwaldt*, farewell *Fooliander*, vp they goe as round as a Iuglers boxe: and the onely cauſe is, they vſe to mock the *Robberſwalders*, by making Iybbets at them with their fingers.

The maine houſholders are continually at diſſention and ciuill warres amongſt themſelues, about iniurious booties, forced from one another: and by my faith ſir, the whole world fares the better by it: for ſhould theſe rogiſh improouers once lay their heads together againſt our world, we might put vp our pipes, the caſe is be-ſhitt, and go caſt our capps at the Moone, for any ſtate that we ſhould holde long: O ſir, vnderſtand me, the caſe is plaine, we were ſure of ruine I grant ye that: and ſo were all that could not ſtand in defence againſt them: but the wiſer ſort of them-ſelues preuent that, by nouſling priuate diſſentions at home.

It is a great commendation of toward-neſſe in their children (as (*c*) *Cæſar* ſaid of the *Germaines*) to bee cunning filtchers, in their young yeares: for this arte they teach them euen from their infancies, in precepts which they call *Hermeticall*: ye ſhall haue the little theeuelings, euen while they ſuck their mothers breſts, to ſteale needles & pence from out of their purſes: but if they either ouer-ſhoote themſelues, & be taken in the maner, by being either too ſlowe handed, or too boiſterous, vp goes their bums incontinent: Now as they grow to yeares, ſo muſt they augment their practiſe, by ſtealing of Geeſe, Ducks, or any ſuch like prouant: nor doth any day paſſe them wherein they do not increaſe their ſtock by one lift or other. If their plot chance to haue any dangerous induction about it, then do they content themſelues with (*d*) ſtealing a clod from your neighbors land, or a ſtake from his hedge, leaſt their hands ſhould grow out of vſe: this is the ordinary practiſe of ỹ borderers of *Liegerdumaine*: betweene it & *Robberſwaldt*

(*c*) *De bello Gallico, lib. 6.*

(*d*) As the Welch man ſtole Ruſhes, onely to keep his hand in vre.

lieth a large heath called (*e*) *Lyerſ-buy plaine*, of which you ſhall heare more here-after, when we haue paſſed the maritimall coaſts of *Robberſwalat*.

The Pyrates, and ſea-borderers of Robberſ-waldt.

Chap. 3.

THeſe Pirates diſperſe themſelues all along the ſhores of *Magellanus* his ſtraite, on the bankes of *Theeuingen*, and in the Iles of *Filtching-fennes*. Now they know that no ſhip that paſſeth the ſtraite can poſſibly returne back, the current is ſo ſwift, and therefore they ſtoppe the paſſage with chaines and ſhallops, and ſo make prize of all that ſhould paſſe: whereby they that goe this voyage, doe ſeldome or neuer returne, more by reaſon of the multitude of theſe Pyrates, then ÿ ſtrength of the oppoſed ſtreame. *Europe* affoords not any ſea-man that knowes his bayes, creekes, tides, ſhelfes, rockes and channells better then theſe

doe

doe generally : beſides that they ſwim as nimbly and as perfectly as the fiſhes themſelues doe. Their chiefe hauen is called *(a) Kirk-dun* , a towne of no great ſtrength, nor compaſſe: but fraught with as hardie Pirates as Chriſtendome affordes, and with as great ſtore of ſtolne ritches. It is ſituate in that angle of *Robberſwaldt* that lyeth iuſt vpon the head of *Filtching-fennes*, ouer-againſt a part of *Tenter-belly*. The ſhores here-abouts, as it is reported , are all ledged with Rocks of the Loade-ſtone, which drawe the ſhips vnto theſe coaſts , that are an incredible diſtance off , and heere they hold them . But the *Kirk-duners* that ſayle out into the maine, and fetch in the merchants, they gette the caſh. And ſtrange it is to ſee how many purchaſes their bolde valour hath borne from ſtrengths ſome-times trebbling theirs : ſome aſcribe this vnto the Magicall *Enſignes* they haue from *Fooliana* , let the reader chooſe whether hee will beleeue them or no. The Citties armes, is the vulture , that feedes as ſhee flyes :

(a) Not *Dun-kirke.*

the word, *Eruor nec quieſco : Ritch and yet reſtleſſe* : Mantled, Geules ; doubled, ermines.

A little within the mouth of the riuer *Filtching*, is there another towne, called *Port van Berghen*, the Queene and Lady of all thoſe Iles and waters : it taketh tribute of all veſſells that paſſe that way whatſoeuer, they cannot paſſe ere they paye : and beſides, it layeth out great hookes with loade-ſtones vpon them, where-with it angleth for ſhipps, iuſt as wee doe for Pikes, Troutes, and other fiſhes : and where it once ſeazeth, there keepeth it ſure hold. In theſe fens, and in this broade riuer, filled all with Iles, you (*b*) ſhall not finde one cottage, nor one boate : partly in that the people doe chooſe rather to make themſelues and their families neſts in Reeds (which growe heere in a farre larger ſize then thoſe of *India*,) and partly becauſe they are commixt with the *Fooliand{ers}* (lying one ſo neere another) whereof there is none but had rather ſwim then ſayle : ſo that they are ſo perfect in that arte,

(*d*) No more then the *Egiptian* Pyrates had in *Heliodorus*, *lib.* 1.

that

hat like to the *Crocodiles*, they liue as
nuch in the water as in the land, and
nooue as ſwiftly as the ſwifted whirry.
And of theſe doe the Nauigators ſtand
nore in feare, then of the other Pyrates,
by much: for theſe come ſuddenly vp-
on them, and many of them clap to them
o the ſhip at once, ſtay her as faſt as if a
Remora ſtuck to her keele: and then they
umble her with the bottome vpwards
nd ſinke her, or traile her to a rock, and
here wrack her.

How the Author got into this country: Of the Harpies.

CHAP. 4.

BVt the reader may well maruell how
I came to learne thus much: and
nake a queſtion whether any man (that
were wiſe) would expoſe himſelfe to
ſuch a barbarous nations curteſie: well
ſir I preuented all that. Vnderſtand, that
the *Foolianders* (*the deuout* I meane) and
theſe people hold a Iubylee both to-
gether, euery fiftie yeare: during the

which yeare, they are at peace with al the world,& all men are free from feare of the rankeſt theefe that breathes. At theſe times doe men come hether from all parts of this continent: yet at their comming they do giue ſuch gifts to the inhabitants,that this one yeares peace is more profitable vnto them, then foure yeares filching. Now it was my chance to light here vpon this very yeare: and ſo I and my fellow trauellers had the better meanes to take an exact view of the country.Onely we were in ſome feare of the *Harpies*,as we trauelled:our gold got no peace at their hands.They are(by my troth I know not what; either fowles or diuels)&haue kept here(by report)euer ſince *Zethes* & *Calais* chaſed them out of *Europe*:they build their neſts with ſtrong beames, laying them a thwart ouer the forked armes of huge growne trees:they are faced like owles,backt & bodied like Eſtridges, fethered like Porcupines, beakt and pounced like Eagles. Truely they made me remember the birds that (as (*a*) one writeth) do keepe in the *Dio-*

(*a*) *Ariſtot.lib. de mirabi. lib.*

[C]ycladæan Iles, which would fawne vpon [v]pon the *Greekes*, and flie at the faces of [a]ll men beſides: Iuſt ſo did the *Harpyes* [v]ſe vs that were ſtangers; they would [n]ot touch an inhabitant, but were as fa[m]iliar with them as tame Pidgeons; but [w]hen any of vs came neere them, they [w]ould flie vpon vs like fiends: nor can [a]ny man paſſe *Booty Foreſt*, but they teare [h]im all to peeces, vnleſſe hee haue a (*b*) [C]arauan, of *Robberſwalders* for his con[u]oie.

(*b*) So doe the Turkes cal the from *Cayro* to Ormus, and the other ports of their traffique.

Of Lyerſ-bury plaine. The natures of the Legerdumaynians. Of Free-purlogne, and Baggſ-death, two Citties.

CHAP. 5.

NOw I come againe to *Lyerſ-burie plaine*, which lieth vpon the Eaſterne verges of *Robberſwaldt* and *Legerdumayne*: beeing (*a*) a free march vnto them both, there is a riuer runs thorow the midſt of it, called (*b*) *memento*, which parts the whole plaine into two: and on this riuer, are diuers of the *Liegerdumay*

(*a*) As the way by the croſſe was in Camden. *I am free Marchant* as paſſengers may ken, *to Scots, to Brittaines, and to Engliſh men.*

nians townes of garriſons ſeated. I am far miſtaken if I ſaw not here ſome older monuments of *Pliny*, and *Herodotus*, in this very dale. *Mercurius Gallobelgicus*, has built himſelfe a delicate houſe in the country: and there is a certaine (*c*) *Cardinall* (an Hiſtorian) that hath layd the foundations of a mighty and ſpacious caſtle in theſe quarters. For euer ſince *Spaine* got the conqueſt of thoſe *Indies* that ioyne vpon this land, the *Liegerdumanians* haue giuen leaue to the *Ieſuites* (thoſe buſy-bauds, that muſt ſcald their lips in the whole worlds pottage) to viſite, and to inhabite this land, which the *Robberſwalders* irruptions had otherwiſe vtterly diſpeopled. Here are many Aſtrology ſchooles, whoſe profeſſors are more in fauour with the *Liegerdumanians*, then any other artiſts whatſoeüer, excepting poets & lawiers. In this very place, did I (better confeſſe here then in a worſe place) ſet vp a ſchoole my ſelfe, and read the lecture of ſpying maruells in the heauens vrinall as methodically as any Star-gazer a' thẽ

(*b*) For a lier muſt haue a good memory.

(*c*) If he doe meane *Baronius* hee is not farre amiſſe, many ſuppoſe.

all

I had my *Ptolomy*, my *Guido Bonatus*, *Bencorat*, my *Zahel*, my *Meſſahalach*, *Albohali*, my *Hali Aben Razehell*, al at inch: and by their preſcriptions ote(*d*) an infallible prognoſtication of eſe preſent times. Theſe *Liegerdumay-ns* are far more ſociable (at leaſt more cumſpect & ſecret in their villanies) en the *Robberſwalders*; for that which eſe doe in publike, the *Leigerdumayni-s* doe very cloſely: liuing vnder a law, a Prince alſo, called (as I heard) by the me of *Tiberio di Goldẽ-gripi*: who keep-h ſtate in *Free-purloine*, a delicate citty the very inmoſt edge of *Lyerſ-burie* aine: they neuer ſtir abroad on the day ne, but effect all their buſineſſe in the ight: they hate the ſunne and loue the noone, both with ẏ extreameſt of affe-tion. The trees of this ſoile are natural-y ſo viſcous, ẏ no bird can light in them ut ſhe is preſently taken. The greateſt own of trafike in al this tract, is *Baggeſ-leath* otherwiſe called (*e*) *Bolſeco*, wherin here are two ſtreetes, *Tongue-ſtreet*, and *Pawnſ-brooke*, which two in my iudgment

(*d*) Right, for this is but a diſcouery of *Mundus alteredet idem.*

(*e*) Of *Bolſa* which is in Spaniſh, *a purſe*; and *Seco*, in Latine *to cut*: *Hieronimus Bolſecus*, that ſame rare raskall that wrote the liues of *Caluine* and *Beza*, was the founder of this city.

exceed

exceed all the ſtreetes of any one ci
in the world, for largeneſſe, for bu
dings. *Tongueſtreete* is the *Rendeuous*
all the lawiers, and Cauſe-monge
Pawnes-brooke, of the vſurers, broke
and taylers.

And ſurely there is no nation vnd
heauen ſo ſtored with lawiers as this
who (as (f) *Plautus* ſaith of one) if th
wante meanes of contention, play t
ſeed-men, and ſow them themſelu
Our *Weſtminſter*, lay all the Innes
Court, and Chancery to it, is but a ve
Katherines hall, to the vtter Temple
this ſtreete: and yet, though their nu
ber do daily increaſe, it is held notwit
ſtanding by the beſt politicians of t
land, that they cannot continue. Fo
when they haue lickt vp all the who
country (as they haue almoſt done alrea
dy) they muſt needs lacke clyents, and ſ
for want of emploiment goe to law on
with another, & by that meanes diſperſ
their euill gotten goods amongſt th
cõmunalty againe, to leaue their poſteri
ty the means of more gainefull trading

(f) *In Pœnulo.*

Th

lawiers men are all ſuted in (g) par-
oloured liueries; to ſignifie that their
ſters are ready to take fees on either
. Now as for their emploiment, the
ers doe make them the moſt of it,
ither with the violent riuer *Fraude*,
ich running amongſt the (h) *Quirkney*
, eateth one peece away here, and
teth it vp, there; and afterward waſh-
it from thence, and laies it in a third
ce; changing his courſe now and
n, and taking away one mans whole
eritance, to giue it vnto another, this
s that makes worke for the lawiers.
The Inhabitants are moſt of them (as
High-land men of the Alpes are)
ubled with Chowles vnder their
ins, called the (i) *Mony-chokes*; a malady
ordinary amongſt them that they nei-
er care for curing it nor couering it.
t here is a ſtrange worke of nature:
eir skinnes doe naturally attract gold
d ſiluer, with as powrefull a ſtrength,
the loadeſtone draweth ſteele, and
lds it as faſt: a thing that was neuer
ene elſewhere, and therefore the

(g) As the vniuerſity ſhew makers do vſually ſute their paraſites.

(h) Otherwiſe called the *Strophades*, of *ςρεφω*, *to wreſt* or *turne*, thoſe *Quirkneyes* are ſomewhat like our *orkeneyes*, for ſituation, but not for condition.

(i) *Demoſthenes* his diſeaſe. It raignes here in England, at ſome ſeaſons of the yeare, very powerfully, God knowes, and to the wrack of many an vpright cauſe. *Meliora Deus.*

worthier

worthier of record. *Pawneſ-brooke* is pe-
pled with all ſorts of artificers: Yet th
open no ſhops: but euery one atten
the paſſengers at his owne dore wi
what lack yee Gentlemen, & then if he ge
chapman, hee leads him in, and ſhew
him his wares in priuate. (*k*) One w
ſhew yee a chaine cruſted offer wi
thin plates of gold; and ſweare, th
India nor *Arabia* did euer afford pur
mettall. Another cheates yee with
counterfeite *Musk-cod*: a third wi
pearles, ſo rarelie adulterate both f
(*l*) weight, faſhion, cleareneſſe, ſmoot
neſſe and biggeneſſe, that you cann
diſcerne them from true ones: an
then hee will ſhew yee the ſhells wher
in they grew. And here yee ſhall ha
your *Lapidaries*, with gemmes of a
ſortes, able to delude any eye in th
world: the Cyprian Dyamond, the Co
rynthian Hepheſtiles, the Sicilian Aga
the Ægiptian Galactites, the Arabia
Asbeſt, the Macedonian Pæanites, th
Aſian Alabandine, the Indian Berill, th
Engliſh Ieat, the Perſian Eagle-ſtone, th

(*k*) *Clauius Chryſopœiæ, lib. 1. &c.*

(*l*) The fiue true trialls of the goodneſſe of pearles. *Plin.*

Africa

rican Chalcedon, the Scithian Sma-
de,the Germaine Corneil,the Æthi-
ian Chryſolite, the Lybian Carbun-
;here they are al;al ſingularly forged.
othecaries there are alſo here in great
undance,and theſe do nothing but ſo-
iſticate receites with their *Succedanea*,
their *quid pro quo*: It would aske a great
lum to make a perticular diſcouery of
eir deceites. But one thing I am ama-
d at,& grieue at their ſucceſſe herein,
ey are neuer takẽ in their falſifications,
they neuer ſo groſſe:nor do they feare
y trial of their forgeries,but only that
the fire. When they are tript, they are
uniſhed with al ſeuerity: but they haue
is preuention for that:they can change
eir ſhapes,voices,trades & habits, vpõ
n inſtant,ſo cunningly,that he doth but
aſh an *Ethiop* that ſeeketh for him to
ay that couzend him yeſterday. There
s a famous ſchoole in the ſuburbes,
where art *Spagirike*(pardon me you Al-
hymiſts,or blame your ſelues,that haue
giuen falſhood ſo good a name) is read
nto the youth of the city.

And,

And here they haue a booke which the-
hold as holy as the Turkes do their Alc-
ron, it is called, *The Hiſtory of Mercur*
(a booke vnknowne to vs) wherein
related, how he in his infancy ſtole *Ne-*
tunes mace, *Mars* his ſword, *Phœbus* h
bow and ſhafts; *Vulcans* tongues, an
Venus her girdle: and how hee proloin
Ioues thunder, being as then ſo young:
(m) Lucian. it ſeemed *(m)* hee had learnt the art o
filtching in his mothers belly. It con
teyned furthermore, all the documen
of deceite and couſenage whatſoeue
Teaching the ſtudent of it how to pick
lockes, how to draw latches, how t
treade without noiſe, how to angle in
lockt cheſt with a twined thred: how t
nim the pence and neuer touch th
purſe: how to forſweare an ill deed
without bluſhing & a thouſand ſuch ſe-
crets that I might haue learned but th
I cared not for their art *Caballiſt*. But o
all of them, the Inkeepers are the knaue
Rampant: ſo faithleſſe, that the trauell
dares neither truſt his purſe vnder h
pillow, nor in any Iron casket whatſo

eue-

er, but muſt bee faine (as (n) the
wes did, beeing beſieged) to engorge
s gold for all the night, and ſeeke it
his cloſe-ſtoole the next morning, it
ould bee gone elſe euery *Quart d'eſcu.*
he villages are inhabited with none
it (o) *Millers* and *Taylers*, and vnleſſe
ou happe here and there to finde ſome
ragling *Gypſies.*

(n) *Ioſep. de Bello Iudaico.*

(o) The two Emblemes of theeuerie.

Of Lurtch-wit a County in Leger-dumaine.

Chap. 6.

Lurtch-witte a large County, lieth on the weſt of this *Leigerdumaine*, herein is the cittie *Rigatticra*, new repaired: nere vnto which is mount (a) *Scapula*, a very high hill. A Poet that is a Critique may here finde many ancient monuments. One ſtone I ſaw here whereon were engrauen certain Greeke verſes, (b) ſtolne by *Homere* from *Orpheus* and *Muſæus*. From *Orpheus*, theſe. (c)

(a) *Scapula* ſtole his *Greek Lexicon*, from *Steuens*, and yet durſt auow this. *Hoc ego contendo Lexicon eſſe nouum.*

(b) *Iuſtin. Marter in Protreptico ad Gentes*, and *Canter. var. Lect.* P. 1. c. 3

(c) *Hom. Iliad. p.*

Μῆνιν ἄειδε θεὰ Δημήτερος ἀγλαοκάρπου.
Ὡς οὐ κύντερον ἦν καὶ ῥίγιον ἄλλο γυναικός.
Οἷον δὴ τρέφει ἔρνος ἀνὴρ ἐριθηλὲς ἐλαίας.

And from *Muſæus* this.

Χαίρω ἐν διοπόλῳ. ρ. Ὡς οὐκ αἰνότερον καὶ κύντερον ἄλλο,

I found alſo many of *Virgils* vpon an other ſtone, which the inhabitants ſai he had hought of by ỳ knees out of *Ho mer* and *Heſiod*. Here were alſo ſome o *Petrarchs*, nimd from another *(d) Tuſ cane* Poet: and many other ſuch lik monuments. On the South part, lieti *(e) Rapineux*, a plaine all full of rubbiſ and ruines, which ſhew that there hat beene many cities there: but they wer all pulled down long ago, to build thoſ two magnificent piles, *Penny-patron*, an *Chaffer-kirke*: ſo that you ſhall ſee in thi country, many old Churches turned in to ſtables, ſtreetes into paſtures, an ſteeples into priuies. Beſides this, th riuer *Fraude* doth continually teare a way one peece or other from this par of the country, and laieth it either on th marſhes of *Lurtch-wit*, or *(f) Stille-more*

(d) *Dante*, or *meſſer Cino*, or *Senuccio*, or ſome of thoſe times.

(e) It is inhabited with none but Purſuiuants, and Benefice-barterers.

(f) Otherwiſe called, *Neuer-enough*.

Of Still-more. Chap.7.

THis Prouince is in the hands of a monſtrous kinde of men, ſuch as you ee pictured in *Munſter* and *Maundeuill*, ith heads like hogges. They go alwaies pon their hands and knees, leaſt they hould otherwiſe miſſe any thing as ey paſſe along the ſtreetes, that were orth the taking vp. Their voice is a inde of grunting, nor haue they other each. None may dwell amongſt them, ut *(a)* old folkes. Their youth they doe end in *Booty-forreſt* (if they be valiant) r elſe in *Bagſ-death* Schooles: the inha-itants are all husbandmen, marchants, nd mettall-mongers. They do eat earth as *(b)* the Wolfe doth when hee is to o to fight) almoſt continually: yet ſome here are that eate nothing at all; but ue vpon the ſight onely of gold and ſil-er. They neuer ſleepe but with their yes open; herein onely *(c)* reſembling he Lyon.

(a) Couetice is called the old mans euill.

(b) Geſner. de Quadruped.

(c) Idem ibid.

They ſerue a God whom they call *Quadagno*, with al ſuperſtitious reuerēce:

they neuer goe to their reſt but when they haue ſeene him: nor doe they eate but in his preſence.

Touching the citties of this Prouince, there is *Swine-borow*, a filthy towne, a very ſtincking heape: but then is there *Gatherington* (d) *Hoord-ſterdam*, and *Lockadolid*, all handſomly built things, marry I could not come to view them within: by reaſon that euery particular citizen in all theſe place's hath a priuate key for the gates, to lock at his going in & out, ſo that by this meanes they preuent all ſtrangers acceſſe. The reſidue of this nation liue more like ſwine then men, in the Ilands of *Hoggſ-bourg* and the *Scrapiglias*.

(d) Ritcher then *Amſterdam* for all that it is called the *Low-countries* ſtore-houſe.

Theſe men, townes, and manners, did I behold, admire, and laugh at: and after 30. yeares trauell, growing weary of wandring, I returned into my natiue country.

FINIS.

THE CAMBRIDGE PILGRIME.

D609
H177d